

PR  
2888  
L6  
ser.2  
no.11









THE TRAGEDIE  
OF  
CYMBELINE.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623.*



New York  
Pub.  
The Tragedie

OF

C Y M B E L I N E.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623,*

WITH COLLATIONS OF THE SECOND, THIRD, AND  
FOURTH FOLIOS,

BY

W. J. CRAIG, M.A.,

TRINITY COLLEGE, DUBLIN.

35302  
10/9/94.

PUBLISHED FOR

*The New Shakspeare Society*

BY N. TRÜBNER & CO., 57, 59, LUDGATE HILL,  
LONDON, 1883.

PR  
2888  
L 6  
Ser. 2  
no. 11

Series II. No. 11.

---

CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.



## NOTICE.

---

# The Tragedie of Cymbeline.

1 FOLIO 1623.

---

A FEW words are necessary to explain the conditions under which I have the honour of presenting this reprint of *Cymbeline* to the Society.

Some years ago I undertook to publish a critical edition of the play, and in consequence I devoted much time and labour to the subject in its several branches; but, when I had brought my work to an advanced stage of preparation, a combination of unfortunate circumstances obliged me to abandon it, at least for some time.

The present publication represents that portion of my labour which was spent in the collation of the Folios. This may appear at first sight to have been performed with unnecessary attention to accuracy in the minutest details. But I am of opinion that a mere selection of certain variations could not be entitled to the consideration of scholars. I, therefore, lay before readers every difference, small and great, which is to be found, and leave each student to determine for himself their relative importance. Perfect accuracy is the first requisite in such an undertaking, which indeed can scarcely lay claim to much other literary merit; this has been my endeavour, and with the object of attaining it I have spared no pains.

The text is founded on "the Grenville" copy of the first Folio edition of Shakspeare's plays, 1623, in which *Cymbeline* occupies pages 369—399 (misprinted 993) inclusive. This copy in every respect corresponds with the two other copies of the same Folio, F1, in the British Museum, but differs in a few particulars from the copy in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, which I also collated. With these I collated the 2nd Folio 1632, the 3rd Folio 1664, the 4th Folio 1685; all the differences are set forth exactly in this edition.

I have been assisted throughout by the counsels of our Director, Mr. F. J. Furnivall, M.A., without whose encouragement I should have scarcely persevered in the task, and it was chiefly in deference to his suggestion that I added a collation of Folios 3 and 4 to my scheme.

2 February, 1883.

W. J. CRAIG.

P.S. The Society's edition of *Cymbeline* will now be that in the *Old-Spelling Shakspeare*, of which the 3 vols. of *Comedies* are now at press. If Mr. Craig will hereafter put his Introduction and Notes to the Play together for the Society, they will be published in a separate volume.—  
F. J. F





## CORRECTION.

*Digby Mysteries*.—Correction for p. 239, col. 2.

3af 122/1799 is 'port Jaffa or Joppa'. Compare in F. J. F.'s edition of *Andrew Boorde*, E. E. Text Soc. p. 220: "when you come to porte Iaffe, you shal go a foote to Ierusalem, except you be sycke, for at port Iaffe you enter in to the Holy Land;" and p. 348, from Sir Richard Torkington's *Diary*, 1517: "At Jaffe begynnyth the holy londe. . . In Jaff, Seynt Petir reysid from deth, Tabitam, the sarvaunt of the Appostolis."

1. <sup>12</sup>do] F3, 4; doe F2. *Frownes*] frownes F2; frowns F3, 4.
2. *bloods*] F2; blouds F3, 4. *Heauens*] heavens F2, 3; Heavens F4.
3. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4.

a—11.

1

5. *wnats*] F3, 4; wnats F2.
6. *daughter*] F2, 3; Daughter F4. *heire*] F2; heir F3; Heir F4. *ofs*] F3, 4; ofs F2. *kingdome*] F2; Kingdome F3; Kingdom F4.
7. *wiuies*] wives F2, 3; Wives F4.

8. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.
9. *Unto*] F2; Unto F3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor, F3, 4. *Shes*] F3, 4; Shes F2. *wedded*] F2; wedded. F3, 4.
10. *Husband*] F2, 4; husband F3.
11. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.







# THE TRAGEDIE OF CYMBELINE.

[I. 1]      *Actus Primus. Scœna Prima.*

*Enter two Gentlemen.*

1. *Gent.*

[p. 369,  
col. 1]



Ou do not meet a man but Frownes.  
Our bloods no more obey the Heauens  
Then our Courtiers :

4

Still seeme, as do's the Kings.

2 *Gent.* But what's the matter ?

1. His daughter, and the heire of's kingdome (whom

He purpos'd to his wiues sole Sonne, a Widdow

8 That late he married) hath referr'd her sêlse

Vnto a poore, but worthy Gentleman. She's wedded,

Her Husband banish'd ; she imprison'd, all

Is outward forrow, though I thinke the King

12 Be touch'd at very heart.

2 None but the King ?

*Tragedie*] Tragedy F2, 3, 4.  
*Scœna Prima*] F2; Scœna Prima  
F3, 4.

1. *dô*] F3, 4; doe F2. *Frownes*]  
frownes F2; frowns F3, 4.

2. *bloods*] F2; blouds F3, 4.  
*Heauens*] heavens F2, 3; Hea-  
uens F4.

3. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4.

a—F1.

1

4. *seeme, as*] seeme as F2; seem  
as F3, 4.

5. *what's*] F3, 4; whats F2.

6. *daughter*] F2, 3; Daughter  
F4. *heire*] F2; heir F3; Heir

F4. *of's*] F3, 4; of's F2. *king-  
dome*] F2; Kingdome F3;  
Kingdom F4.

7. *wiues*] wives F2, 3; Wives F4.

*Sonne*] sonne F2; son F3; Son  
F4. *Widdow*] F2; Widow F3, 4.

8. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.

9. *Vnto*] F2; Unto F3, 4. *poore*]  
F2; poor, F3, 4. *She's*] F3, 4;

Shes F2. *wedded*,] F2; wedded.  
F3, 4.

10. *Husband*] F2, 4; husband F3.

11. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

1 He that hath lost her too : so is the Queene;  
That most desir'd the Match. But not a Courtier,  
Although they weare their faces to the bent  
Of the Kings lookes, hath a heart that is not  
Glad at the thing they scowle at.

[p. 369,  
col. 1]

16

2 And why fo?

1 He that hath mis'd the Princeesse, is a thing  
Too bad, for bad report : and he that hath her,  
(I meane, that married her, alacke good man,  
And therefore banish'd) is a Creature, such,  
As to seeke through the Regions of the Earth  
For one, his like ; there would be something failing  
In him, that should compare. I do not thinke,  
So faire an Outward, and such stuffe Within  
Endowes a man, but hee.

20

24

28

2 You speake him farre.

1 I do extend him ( Sir ) within himselfe,  
Crush him together, rather then vnfold  
His measure dully.

32

2 What's his name, and Birth?

1 I cannot delue him to the roote : His Father  
Was call'd *Sicillius*, who did ioyne his Honor  
Against the Romanes, with *Cassibulan*,  
But had his Titles by *Tenantius*, whom  
He seru'd with Glory, and admir'd Successe :  
So gain'd the Sur-addition, *Leonatus*.  
And had ( besides this Gentleman in question )

36

40

14. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
16. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
17. *lookes*] F2; looks F3, 4.  
18. *scowle*] F2; scoule F3; scoul  
F4.  
19. *why*] F3, 4; wy F2.  
20. *Princeesse*] F2, 3; Princess F4.  
22. *meane*] F2; mean F3, 4.  
22. *alacke*] F2; alack F3, 4.  
24. *seeke*] F2; seek F3, 4. *Earth*  
F4; earth F2, 3.  
25. *his like*] he like F2, 3; he  
likes F4.

26. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *thinke*  
F2; think F3, 4.  
27. *faire*] F2; fair, F3, 4. *stuffe*  
F2, 3; stuff F4. *Within*  
within F2, 3, 4.  
28. *Endowes*] F2; endows F3, 4.  
*hee*] F2; he F3, 4.  
29. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
*farre*] F2; fair F3, 4.  
30. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *within*  
which F2, 3, 4. *himselfe*] F2;  
himself F3, 4.  
31. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *vn-*

*fold*] unfold F2, 3, 4.  
32. *duly*] dully F2, 3, 4.  
33. *What's*] F3, 4; whats F2.  
34. *roote*] F2; root F3, 4. *Father*  
F4; father, F2, 3.  
35. *ioyne*] joyne F2; joyn F3;  
join F4. *Honor*] honour F2;  
honour F3, 4.  
36. *Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.  
*Cassibulan*] Cassibulan F2, 3, 4.  
38. *seru'd*] serv'd F2, 3, 4. *Glory*  
and] Glory and F2, 3, 4. *Suc-*  
*cesse*] F2, 3; Success F4.

- [p. 369, Two other Sonnes, who in the Warres o'th'time  
COL. 1] Dy'de with their Swords in hand. For which, their Father  
Then old, and fond of yssue, tooke such sorrow  
44 That he quit Being ; and his gentle Lady  
[COL. 2] Bigge of this Gentleman ( our Theame ) deceaft  
As he was borne. The King he takes the Babe  
To his protection, cals him *Posithumus Leonatus*,  
48 Breedes him, and makes him of his Bed-chamber,  
Puts to him all the Learnings that his time  
Could make him the receiuer of, which he tooke  
As we do ayre, fast as 'twas ministred,  
52 And in's Spring, became a Haruest : Liu'd in Court  
( Which rare it is to do ) most prais'd, most lou'd,  
A sample to the yongest : to th'more Mature,  
A glasse that feated them : and to the grauer,  
56 A Childe that guided Dotards. To his Mistris,  
( For whom he now is banish'd ) her owne price  
Proclaimes how she esteem'd him; and his Vertue  
By her electiō may be truly read, what kind of man he is.  
60 2 I honor him, euen out of your report.  
But pray you tell me, is the sole childe to'th'King ?  
1 His onely childe :  
He had two Sonnes ( if this be worth your hearing,  
64 Marke it ) the eldest of them, at three yeares old  
I'th'fwathing cloathes, the other from their Nurfery  
Were stolne, and to this houre, no ghesse in knowledge

41. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4. *Warres*] F2; Warres F3; Wars F4.  
42. *Dy'de*] F2; Dy'd F3, 4.  
*Swords*] F2, 4; swords F3.  
*which, their*] which their F2, 3, 4.  
*Father*] F4; father F2, 3.  
43. *yssue*] issue F2, 3, 4. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.  
45. *Bigge*] F2; big F3, 4. *Theame*] F2; Theam F3, 4; our Theame in brackets F2, 3. *our Theame deceast* in brackets F4.  
46. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.  
47. *calls*] calls F2, 3, 4.  
48. *Breedes*] F2; breeds F3, 4.  
50. *receiuer*] receiver F2, 3, 4.

*tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.  
51. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *ayre*] F2; aire F3; air F4. *'twas*] F3, 4; twas F2.  
52. *Haruest*] Harvest F2, 3, 4.  
*Liu'd*] Liv'd F2, 3, 4.  
53. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *lou'd*] lov'd F2, 3, 4.  
54. *yongest*] F2; youngest F3, 4.  
55. *glasse*] F2, 3; glass F4. *grauer*] graver F2, 3, 4.  
56. *Childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.  
*Mistris*] F2, 3; Mistriss F4.  
57. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
58. *Proclaimes*] F2; Proclaims F3, 4.

59. *electiō*] election F2, 3; Election, F4.  
60. *honor*] F2, 3; honour F4.  
*euen*] even F2, 3, 4.  
61. *childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.  
62. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4. *childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.  
63. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4.  
64. *Marke*] F2; Mark F3, 4. *yeares*] yeeres F2; years F3, 4.  
65. *cloathes*] F2, 3; Cloaths F4.  
66. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4. *houre*] F2; hour F3, 4. *ghesse*] F2; guesse F3; guess F4.

Which way they went.

[p. 369,  
COL. 2]

2 How long is this ago ?

1 Some twenty yeares.

2 That a Kings Children should be so conuey'd,

So slackely guarded, and the search so slow

That could not trace them.

72

1 Howsoere, 'tis strange,

Or that the negligence may well be laugh'd at :

Yet is it true Sir.

2 I do well beleue you.

76

1 We must forbear. Heere comes the Gentleman,

The Queene, and Princeffe.

*Exeunt*

*Scena Secunda.*

[I. 2]

*Enter the Queene, Posthumus, and Imogen.*

*Qn.* No, be assur'd you shall not finde me (Daughter)

After the slander of most Step-Mothers,

Euill-ey'd vnto you. You're my Prisoner, but

Your Gaoler shall deliuer you the keyes

4

That locke vp your restraint. For you *Posthumus*,

[p. 370,  
COL. 1]

So soone as I can win th'offended King,

I will be knowne your Aduocate : marry yet

The fire of Rage is in him, and 'twere good

8

You lean'd vnto his Sentence, with what patience

Your wifedome may informe you.

68. ago] F4; agoe F2, 3.  
69. yeares] yeeres F2; years F3, 4.  
70. conuey'd] convey'd F2, 3, 4.  
71. slackely] F2; slackly F3, 4.  
73. Howsoere, 'tis] Howsoere, tis F2; Howsoere 'tis F3, 4.  
74. laugh'd at] F2, 4; run into one word F3.  
75. true Sir] F2, 3; (sir F3) true, Sir F4.  
76. do] F3, 4; doe F2. beleue you.] beleue you, F2; believe you, F3; believe you. F 4.

77. forbear] forbear F2, 3, 4. Heere] F2; Here F3, 4.  
78. Queene] F2; Queen F3, 4. Princeffe] F2, 3; Princess F4.

SCENE II.

*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scœna Secunda* F2.

*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.

1. *Qn*] Que F2, 3; Qu F4. *finde*] F1; find F2, 3, 4.

3. *Euill*] Evill F2; Evil F3, 4. *vnto*] unto F2, 3, 4.

4. *Gaoler*] F4; Gaoler F2; Goaler F3. *deliuer*] deliver F2, 3, 4. *keyes*] F2; keys F3; Keys F4.  
5. *locke*] F2; lock F3, 4. *vp*] up F2, 3, 4.  
6. *soone*] F2; soon F3, 4.  
7. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4. *Aduocate*] advocate F2, 3, 4.  
8. *'twere*] F3, 4; twere F2.  
9. *vnto*] unto F2, 3, 4.  
10. *wisedome*] F2; wisdom F3; wisdom F4. *informe*] F2; inform F3, 4.



[p. 370, *Pojl.* 'Pleafe your Highneffe,  
COL. 1] I will from hence to day.

*Qu.* You know the perill :

Ile fetch a turne about the Garden, pitting  
The pangs of barr'd Affections, though the King  
16 Hath charg'd you should not speake together. *Exit*

*Imo.* O difsembling Curtesie ! How fine this Tyrant  
Can tickle where she wounds ? My deereft Husband,  
I fomething feare my Fathers wrath, but nothing  
20 ( Alwayes referu'd my holy duty ) what  
His rage can do on me. You must be gone,  
And I shall heere abide the hourelly shot  
Of angry eyes : not comforted to lue,  
24 But that there is this Jewell in the world,  
That I may fee againe.

*Pojl.* My Queene, my Miftris :

O Lady, weepe no more, leaft I giue caufe  
28 To be fufpected of more tenderneffe  
Then doth become a man. I will remaine  
The loyall'ft husband, that did ere plight troth.  
My refidence in Rome, at one *Filorio's*,  
32 Who, to my Father was a Friend, to me  
Knowne but by Letter ; thither write ( my Queene )  
And with mine eyes, Ile drinke the words you fend,  
Though Inke be made of Gall.

*Enter Queene.*

36 *Qu.* Be briefe, I pray you :

11. 'Please] Please F2, 3, 4. *High-  
nesse*] F2, 3; Highness F4.  
13. *Qu.*] Que F2, 3, 4 (and all  
speeches in scene). *perill*] F2,  
3; peril F4.  
14. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4. *turne*]  
F2; turn F3, 4. *pitting*] F2,  
3; pitying F4.  
15. *Affections*] F2, 3; affections F4.  
16. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
17. *Tyrant*] F2; tyrant F3, 4.  
18. *deereft*] F2; dearest F3, 4.  
19. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *Fathers*]

F4; fathers F2, 3.  
20. *Alwayes*] F2, 3; Always F4.  
*reseru'd*] reserv'd F2, 3, 4.  
21. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
22. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *hourelly*]  
F2; hourly F3, 4.  
24. *Jewell*] F2; Jewell F3; Jewel  
F4.  
25. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.  
26. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
27. *weepe*] F2; weep F3, 4. *least*]  
lest F2, 3, 4. *giue*] give F2, 3, 4.  
28. *tenderneffe*] F2, 3; tenderness

F4.  
29. *Then*] F2, 3; Than F4. *re-  
maine*] F2; remain F3, 4.  
31. *Filorio's*] F2; Florio's F3, 4.  
32. *Friend*] friend F2, 3, 4.  
33. *Knowne*] F2; Known F3, 4.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
34. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4. *drinke*]  
F2; drink F3, 4.  
35. *Inke*] F2; ink F3, 4.  
*Enter Queene*] F2; enter Queen  
F3, 4.  
36. *briefe*] F2; brief F3, 4.

If the King come, I shall incurre, I know not  
 How much of his displeasure: yet Ile moue him  
 To walke this way: I neuer do him wrong,  
 But he do's buy my Iniuries, to be Friends:  
 Payes deere for my offences.

[p. 370,  
 COL. 1]

40

*Post.* Should we be taking leaue  
 As long a terme as yet we haue to liue,  
 The loathnesse to depart, would grow: Adieu.

44

*Imo.* Nay, stay a little:  
 Were you but riding forth to ayre your selfe,  
 Such parting were too petty. Looke heere (Loue)  
 This Diamond was my Mothers; take it (Heart)  
 But keepe it till you woo another Wife,  
 When *Imogen* is dead.

48

*Post.* How, how? Another?  
 You gentle Gods, giue me but this I haue,  
 And feare vp my embracements from a next,  
 With bonds of death. Remaine, remaine thou heere,  
 While sence can keepe it on: And sweetest, fairest,  
 As I (my poore selfe) did exchange for you  
 To your so infinite losse; so in our trifles  
 I still winne of you. For my sake weare this,  
 It is a Manacle of Loue, Ile place it  
 Vpon this fayrest Prisoner.

52

56

60

*Imo.* O the Gods!  
 When shall we see againe?

37. *incurre*] F2; incur F3, 4.  
 38. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *moue*] move F2, 3, 4.  
 39. *walke*] F2; walk F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
 40. *Iniuries*] injuries F2, 3, 4. *Friends*] friendes. F2; friends. F3, 4.  
 41. *deere*] F2; dear F3, 4.  
 42. *leaue*] leave F2, 3, 4.  
 43. *terme*] F2, 3; term F4.  
 44. *loathnesse*] F2, 3; lothness F4.  
 46. *ayre*] F2; aire F3; air F4.

*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 47. *Looke heere*] F2; Look here F3, 4. *Loue*] Love F2, 3, 4.  
 48. *Mothers; take*] F2, 3; Mothers: take F4.  
 49. *keepe*] F2, keep F3, 4. *woo*] wooe F2, 3, 4.  
 52. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4. *giue*] give F2, 3, 4. *haue*] have F2, 3, 4.  
 53. *seare*] F2, 3; sear F4.  
 54. *Remaine, remaine*] F2; Remain, remain F3, 4. *heere*]

F2; here F3, 4.  
 55. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.  
 56. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 57. *losse; so*] losse: so F2, 3; loss: so F4.  
 58. *winne*] F2; win F3, 4. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
 59. *Loue*] Love F2, 3, 4. *Ile*] F3, 4; Ile F2.  
 60. *Vpon*] F3, 4; Unpon F2.  
 61. *fayrest*] F2; fairest F3, 4.  
 61. *Gods*] F2; gods F3, 4.  
 62. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.

[p. 370,  
COL. 1]*Enter Cymbeline, and Lords.**Posi.* Alacke, the King.

64 *Cym.* Thou bafest thing, auoyd hence, from my fight :  
If after this command thou fraught the Court  
With thy vnworthinesse, thou dyest. Away,  
Thou'rt poyson to my blood.

68 *Posi.* The Gods protect you,

[COL. 2] And bleffe the good Remainders of the Court :  
I am gone.

*Erit.**Imo.* There cannot be a pinch in death

72 More sharpe then this is.

*Cym.* O disloyall thing,

That should'ft repayre my youth, thou heap'ft  
A yeares age on mee.

76 *Imo.* I beseech you Sir,

Harme not your selfe with your vexation,  
I am senselesse of your Wrath ; a Touch more rare  
Subdues all pangs,all feares.

80 *Cym.* Past Grace ? Obedience?*Imo.* Past hope, and in dispaire, that way past Grace.*Cym.* That might'ft haue had

The sole Sonne of my Queene.

84 *Imo.* O blessed, that I might not : I chofe an Eagle,  
And did auoyd a Puttocke.

*Cym.* Thou took'ft a Begger, would'ft haue made my  
Throne, a Seate for basenesse.

88 *Imo.* No, I rather added a lustre to it.

63. *Alacke*] F2; Alack F3, 4.  
64. *auoyd*] auoyd F2; avoid F3, 4.  
66. *vnworthinesse*] unworthinesse  
F2; unworthynesse F3; unwor-  
thiness F4.  
67. *poyson*] F2; poison F3, 4.  
*blood*] F2; bloud F3, 4.  
68. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.  
69. *blesse*] F2, 3; bless F4.  
72. *sharpe*] F2; sharp F3, 4. *then*]  
F2, 3; than F4.  
73. *disloyall*] F2; disloyal F3, 4.

74. *should'st*] F3, 4; shouldst F2.  
*repayre*] F2; repair F3, 4.  
75. *yeares*] F2; years F3, 4. *mee*]  
me, F2, 3, 4.  
76. *you Sir*] F2; you, sir F3; you,  
Sir F4.  
77. *Harme*] F2, 3; harm F4.  
*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
78. *senselesse*] F2, 3; senseless  
F4. *Wrath*] F2; wrath F3, 4.  
*Touch*] F2; touch F3, 4.  
79. *feares*] F2; fears F3, 4.

81. *dispaire*] F2; despair F3, 4.  
82. *might'st*] F3, 4; mightst F2.  
83. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
84. *blessed, that*] F2; blessed that  
F3, 4.  
85. *auoyd*] auoyd F2; avoid F3,  
4. *Puttocke*] F2; puttock F3, 4.  
86. *Begger*] F2; Beggar F3, 4.  
*would'st*] F3, 4; wouldst F2.  
87. *Seate*] F2; seat F3, 4. *basenesse*]  
basnesse] F2; baseness F3, 4.

*Cym.* O thou vilde one!

[p. 370,  
COL. 2]

*Imo.* Sir,

It is your fault that I haue lou'd *Posthumus* :

You bred him as my Play-fellow, and he is

92

A man, worth any woman : Ouer-buyes mee

Almost the summe he payes.

*Cym.* What? art thou mad ?

*Imo.* Almost Sir : Heauen restore me : would I were

96

A Neat-heards Daughter, and my *Leonatus*

Our Neighbour-Shepheards Sonne.

*Enter Queene.*

*Cym.* Thou foolish thing ;

They were againe together : you haue done

100

Not after our command. Away with her,

And pen her vp.

*Qu.* Befeech your patience : Peace

Deere Lady daughter, peace. Sweet Soueraigne,

104

Leaue vs to our felues, and make your self some comfort

Out of your best aduice.

*Cym.* Nay, let her languish

A drop of blood a day, and being aged

108

Dye of this Folly.

*Exit.*

*Enter Pisanio.*

*Qu.* Fye, you must giue way :

Heere is your Seruant. How now Sir? What newes?

*Pisa.* My Lord your Sonne, drew on my Master.

112

*Qu.* Hah?

No harme I trust is done?

89. *vilde*] F<sub>2</sub>; vild F<sub>3</sub>; vile F<sub>4</sub>.

93. *mee*] me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

94. *summe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sum F<sub>3</sub>; summ

F<sub>4</sub>.

96. *Heauen*] heaven F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hea-

ven F<sub>4</sub>.

97. *Neat-heards*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Neat-

herds F<sub>4</sub>.

98. *Neighbour-Shepheards*] F<sub>2</sub>,

3; Neighbour-Shepherds F<sub>4</sub>.

*Sonne.*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Enter Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; enter Queen

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

100. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*haue*] have F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

102. *vp*] up F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

104. *Deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.

*Soueraigne*] Souveraigne F<sub>2</sub>;

Soveraign F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

105. *self*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; selfe F<sub>2</sub>. *haue*]

have F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *selues*] selves F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4. *self*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; selfe F<sub>2</sub>.

106. *aduice*] advice F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

107. *Nay, let*] Nay let F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4

108. *blood*] F<sub>2</sub>; bloud F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a*

*day*] F<sub>2</sub>; one word F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

110. *Qu.*] Que. F<sub>2</sub>. *Fye*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fie

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *giue*] give F<sub>2</sub>. *way*] F<sub>2</sub>;

away F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

111. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Servant*] Servant F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*newes*] F<sub>2</sub>; news F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

112. *Pisa.*] Pis. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Sonne*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

114. *harne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; harm F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 370, *Pifa.* There might haue beene,  
COL. 2] But that my Master rather plaid, then fought,  
And had no helpe of Anger : they were parted  
By Gentlemen, at hand.

*Qu.* I am very glad on't.

120 *Imo.* Your Son's my Fathers friend, he takes his part  
To draw vpon an Exile. O braue Sir,  
I would they were in Affricke both together,  
My selfe by with a Needle, that I might pricke  
124 The goer backe. Why came you from your Master ?

*Pifa.* On his command : he would not suffer mee  
To bring him to the Hauen : left these Notes  
Of what commands I should be subiect too,

128 When't pleas'd you to employ me.

*Qu.* This hath beene

Your faithfull Seruant : I dare lay mine Honour  
He will remaine so.

[p. 371, *Pifa.* I humbly thanke your Highnesse.

COL. 1] *Qu.* Pray walke a-while.

*Imo.* About some halfe houre hence,

Pray you speake with me ;

136 You shall ( at least ) go see my Lord aboard.

For this time leaue me.

*Ereunt.*

*Enter Clotten, and two Lords.*

1. Sir, I would aduise you to thift a Shirt ; the Vio-

115. *beene*] F2 ; been F3, 4.

116. *then*] F2, 3 ; than F4.

117. *helpe*] F2 ; help F3, 4.

120. *Fathers*] F4 ; fathers F2, 3.

*friend*] F2, 3 ; Friend F4.

121. *Exile.* O] Exile, O F2, 3, 4.

122. *Affricke*] Africk F3 ; Africk F4.

123. *selfe*] F2 ; self F3, 4. *pricke*]

F2 ; prick F3, 4.

124. *backe*] F2 ; back F3, 4.

125. *mee*] me F2, 3, 4.

126. *Hauen*] haven F2, 3, 4.

*Notes*] F2, 3 ; notes F4.

127. *too*] F2 ; to F3, 2.

128. *pleas'd*] F2 ; please F3, 4.

129. *beene*] F2 ; been F3, 4.

130. *faithfull*] F2 ; faithful F3, 4.

*Honour*] honour F2, 3, 4.

131. *remaine*] F2 ; remain F3, 4.

132. *thanke*] F2 ; thank F3, 4.

*Highnesse*] F3 ; highnesse F2 ;

Highness F4.

133. *walke*] F2 ; walk F3, 4. *a-*

*while*] a while F3, 4.

134. *halfe houre*] F2 ; half hour

F3, 4.

135. *speake*] F2 ; speak F3, 4.

136. *goe*] F3, 4 ; goe F2. *aboard*]

F2 ; aboard F3, 4.

*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4. *Scena*

*Tertia* F2.

1. *Shirt*] F2 ; shirt F3, 4.

lence of Action hath made you reek as a Sacrifice: where [p. 371,  
ayre comes out, ayre comes in: There's none abroad so COL. 1]  
wholefome as that you vent. 4

*Clot.* If my Shirt were bloody, then to shift it.  
Haue I hurt him?

2 No faith: not so much as his patience.

1 Hurt him? His bodie's a passable Carkasse if he bee 8  
not hurt. It is a through-fare for Steele if it be not hurt.

2 His Steele was in debt, it went o'th'Backe-side the  
Towne.

*Clot.* The Villaine would not stand me. 12

2 No, but he fled forward still, toward your face.

1 Stand you? you haue Land enough of your owne:  
But he added to your hauing, gaue you some ground.

2 As many Inches, as you haue Oceans (Puppies.) 16

*Clot.* I would they had not come betweene vs.

2 So would I, till you had meafur'd how long a Foole  
you were vpon the ground.

*Clot.* And that shee should loue this Fellow, and re- 20  
fufe mee.

2 If it be a sin to make a true election, she is damn'd.

1 Sir, as I told you alwayes: her Beauty & her Braine  
go not together. Shee's a good signe, but I haue seene 24  
small reflection of her wit.

2 She shines not vpon Fooles, least the reflection  
Should hurt her.

*Clot.* Come, Ile to my Chamber: would there had 28  
beene some hurt done.

2. *reek*] F3, 4; reeke F2.  
3. *ayre*] F2; aire F3; air F4.  
4. *There's*] Theres F2; there's F3,  
4.  
4. *wholesome*] F2; wholesome F3,  
4.  
5. *bloody*] F2; bloody F3, 4.  
8. *Carkasse*] F2, 3; Carkass F4.  
9. *through-fare*] F2, 4; thorough-  
fare F3. *Steele*] F2; Steel F3, 4.  
10. *Steele*] F2; Steel F3, 4. *o'th'*

*Backe-side*] oth' Backe-side F2;  
oth' Back-side F3, 4.  
11. *Towne*] F2; Town F3, 4.  
12. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.  
14. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
17. *betweene*] F2; between F3,  
4.  
18. *Foole*] foole F2; fool F3,  
4.  
20. *shee*] she F2, 3, 4. *Fellow*  
fellow F2, 3, 4.  
21. *mee*] me F2, 3, 4.

23. *alwayes*] F2, 3; always F4.  
24. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2. *Shee's*  
Shees F2; She's F3, 4. *signe*  
F2, 3; sign F4. *scene*] F2;  
seen F3, 4.  
26. *Fooles*] F2; Fools F3, 4.  
28. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3, 4.  
29. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4.



[p. 371, 2 I with not so, vnlesse it had bin the fall of an Atle,  
COL. 1] which is no great hurt.

32 *Clot.* You'l go with vs?

1 Ile attend your Lordship.

*Clot.* Nay come, let's go together.

2 Well my Lord.

*Ereunt.*

*Enter Imogen, and Pifanio.*

*Imo.* I would thou grew'st vnto the shores o'th'Hauen,

And questioned't every Saile : if he should write,

And I not haue it, 'twere a Paper lost

4 As offer'd mercy is : What was the last

That he spake to thee?

*Pifa.* It was his Queene, his Queene.

*Imo.* Then wau'd his Handkerchiefe?

8 *Pifa.* And kist it, Madam.

*Imo.* Senselesse Linnen, happier therein then I :

And that was all?

*Pifa.* No Madam : for so long

[COL. 2] As he could make me with his eye, or eare,

Distinguish him from others, he did keepe

The Decke, with Gloue, or Hat, or Handkerchife,

Still wauing, as the fits and stirres of's mind

16 Could best expresse how flow his Soule sayl'd on,

How swift his Ship.

30. vnlesse] Unlesse F2, 3; un-  
less F4. bin] F2, 3; been F4.  
Asse] F2; Ass F3, 4.

32. You'l] you'll F2, 3, 4.

32, 34. go] F3, 4; goe F2.

33. Ile] F2; I'll F3, 4.

34. let's] F3, 4; lets F2.

35. Well my Lord] F2; Well, my  
Lord F3, 4.

Scena Quarta] F3, 4; Scœna

Quarta F2.

1. grew'st] F3, 4; grewst F2.

o' th' Hauen] oth' haven F2, 3,

4.

2. Saile] F2; Sail F3, 4.

3. 'twere] F3, 4; twere F2.

4. What] F2, 3; what F4.

6. Queene, his Queene] F2; Queen

his Queen F3, 4.

7. Handkerchiefe] F2; Handker-

chief F3, 4.

9. Senselesse] F2, 3; Senseless

F4. then] F2, 3; than F4.

11. Pisa] F3; Piso F2. No

Madam] F2; No, Madam F3,

4.

12. eye] F2, 3; eyes F4. eare]

F2; ear F3, 4.

13. keepe] F2; keep F3, 4.

14. Decke] F2; Deck F3, 4.

Handkerchife] F2; Handker-

chief F3, 4.

15. stirres] F2; stirrs F3, 4.

16. expresse] F2, 3; express F4.

Soule] F2; Soul F3, 4. sayl'd]

F2; sail'd F3, 4.



*Imo.* Thou should'st haue made him  
As little as a Crow, or lesse, ere left  
To after-eye him.

[p. 371,  
COL. 2]  
20

*Pifa.* Madam, so I did.

*Imo.* I would haue broke mine eye-strings ;  
Crack'd them, but to looke vpon him, till the diminution  
Of space, had pointed him sharpe as my Needle : 24  
Nay, followed him, till he had melted from  
The smalnesse of a Gnat, to ayre : and then  
Haue turn'd mine eye, and wept. But good *Pifanio*,  
When shall we heare from him. 28

*Pifa.* Be assur'd Madam,  
With his next vantage.

*Imo.* I did not take my leaue of him, but ha d  
Most pretty things to say : Ere I could tell him 32  
How I would thinke on him at certaine houres,  
Such thoughts, and such : Or I could make him sweare,  
The Shees of Italy should not betray  
Mine Intereft, and his Honour : or haue charg'd him 36  
At the fixt houre of Morne, at Noone, at Midnight,  
T'encounter me with Orisons, for then  
I am in Heauen for him : Or ere I could,  
Giue him that parting kisse, which I had set 40  
Betwixt two charming words, comes in my Father,  
And like the Tyrannous breathing of the North,  
Shakes all our buddes from growing.

*Enter a Lady.*

*La.* The Queene (Madam) 44  
Desires your Highnesse Company.

18. *should'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; shouldst F<sub>2</sub>.  
19. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; less F<sub>4</sub>.  
21. *I did*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; I did F<sub>4</sub>.  
23. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *sharpe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sharp F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26. *smallnesse*] smallnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
smallness F<sub>4</sub>. *ayre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; aire  
F<sub>3</sub> ; air F<sub>4</sub>.  
27. *But good*] F<sub>2</sub> ; But, good F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub> ; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *assur'd Madam*] assur'd,  
Madam F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
33. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cer-  
taine*] F<sub>2</sub> ; certain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *houres*]  
F<sub>2</sub> ; hours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
34. *sweare*] F<sub>2</sub> ; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
35. *Shees*] F<sub>2</sub> ; She's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
36. *Honour*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Honor F<sub>2</sub>.  
37. *sixt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; sixth F<sub>4</sub>. *houre*]  
F<sub>2</sub> ; hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Morne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Morn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Noone*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Noon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
39. *Heauen*] heauen F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Hea-  
ven F<sub>4</sub>.  
40. *kisse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; kiss F<sub>4</sub>.  
41. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub> ; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
42. *Tyrannous*] F<sub>2</sub> ; tyrannous  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *buddes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; buds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *Highnesse*] highnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
highness F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 371, Imo. Those things I bid you do, get them dispatch'd,  
COL. 2.] I will attend the Queene.

48 Pifa. Madam, I shall.

*Exeunt.*

*Enter Philario, Iachimo : a Frenchman, a Dutchman, and a Spaniard.*

*Iach.* Beleeue it Sir, I haue seene him in Britaine; hee was then of a Cressent note, expected to proue so woorthy, as since he hath beene allowed the name of. But I  
4 could then haue look'd on him, without the help of Admiration, though the Catalogue of his endowments had bin tabled by his side, and I to peruse him by Items.

*Phil.* You speake of him when he was lesse furnish'd,  
8 then now hee is, with that which makes him both without, and within.

*French.* I haue seene him in France: wee had very many there, could behold the Sunne, with as firme eyes as  
12 hee.

*Iach.* This matter of marrying his Kings Daughter, wherein he must be weighed rather by her valew, then his owne, words him (I doubt not) a great deale from the  
16 matter.

*French.* And then his banishment.

*Iach.* I, and the approbation of those that weepe this

46. do] F3, 4; doe F2.  
47. Queene] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
Scena Quinta] F3, 4; Scena  
Quinta F2.  
Iachimo: a Frenchman] Iachimo,  
a Frenchman F2; Iachimo,  
Frenchman F3, 4.  
1. Beleeue it Sir] F2; Believe it,  
Sir F3, 4. scene] F2; seen F3, 4.  
Britaine] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
hee] he F2, 3, 4.  
2. Cressent note, expected] F2;

Cressent none, expected F3;  
Cressent, none expected F4.  
woor-thy] worthy F2, 3, 4.  
3. beene] F2; been F3, 4.  
4. helpe] F3, 4; helpe F2.  
6. bin] F2, 3; been F4.  
7. speake] F2; speak F3, 4. lesse]  
F2, 3; less F4.  
8. then] F2, 3; than F4. hee]  
he F2, 3, 4. without, and] F2;  
without and F3, 4.  
9. within] F2, 4; within, F3.

10. scene] F2; seen F3, 4. in  
France] F3, 4; France (in omit-  
ted) F2. wee] we F2, 3, 4.  
11. Sunne] F2; Sun F3, 4. firme]  
F2; firm F3, 4.  
12. hee] he F2, 3, 4.  
13. Kings] F3, 4; King F2.  
14. valew] F2; value F3, 4.  
14-15. then his owne] F2; then  
his own F3; than his own F4.  
deale] F2; deal F3, 4.  
18. weepe] F2; weep F3, 4.

lamentable diuorce vnder her colours, are wonderfully to extend him, be it but to fortifie her iudgement, which [p. 372, else an easie battery might lay flat, for taking a Begger COL. I] without lesse quality. But how comes it, he is to sojourn with you? How creeps acquaintance?

*Phil.* His Father and I were Souldiers together, to 24 whom I haue bin often bound for no lesse then my life.

*Enter Posihumus.*

Heere comes the Britaine. Let him be so entertained amongst you, as suites with Gentlemen of your knowing, to a Stranger of his quality. I beseech you all be better 28 knowne to this Gentleman, whom I commend to you, as a Noble Friend of mine. How Worthy he is, I will leaue to appeare hereafter, rather then story him in his owne hearing. 32

*French.* Sir, we haue knowne together in Orleance.

*Posi.* Since when, I haue bin debtor to you for courtesies, which I will be euer to pay, and yet pay still.

*French.* Sir, you o're-rate my poore kindnesse, I was 36 glad I did attone my Countryman and you: it had beene pittie you should haue beene put together, with so mortall a purpose, as then each bore, vpon importance of so flight and triuiall a nature. 40

*Posi.* By your pardon Sir, I was then a young Traueler, rather shun'd to go euen with what I heard, then in my euery action to be guided by others experiences: but

19. *colours, are*] F2, 4; colours, are F3.

20. *her*] F3, 4; here F2.

21. *Begger*] F2; Beggar F3, 4.

22. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *sojourn*] sojourn F2; sojourn F3, 4.

23. *creeps*] F2; creeps F3, 4.

24. *Father*] father F2, 3, 4.

25. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *lesse then*] F2, 3; less than F4.

26. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.

27. *amongst*] amongst F2, 3, 4. *suits*] F2; suits F3, 4.

28. *Stranger*] stranger F2, 3, 4.

29. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.

30. *Friend*] F2, 3; friend F4.

*Worthy*] F2, 3; worthy F4.

31. *appeare*] F2; appear F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

32. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

33. *French*] Fren F2, 3, 4. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.

*together*] together F2, 3, 4.

34. *when, I*] when I F2, 3, 4. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *debtor*] F2; debtor F3, 4.

36. *o're-rate*] ore-rate F2, 3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor F3, 4. *kind-*

*nesse*] F2; kindesse F3; kind-

*ness* F4.

37. *attone*] F2; atone F3, 4. *you: it*] you: it F2, 3, 4.

*beene*] F2; bin F3; been F4.

38. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4.

38-39. *mortal*] F2; mortal F3, 4.

40. *triuiall*] F2; trivial F3, 4.

41. *pardon Sir*] F2; pardon, sir F3; pardon, Sir F4.

42. *rather shun'd*] rather shunn'd F2; rather, shunn'd F3, 4. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

43. *euery*] every F2; very F3, 4.

[p. 372, vpon my mended iudgement (if I offend to say it is men-  
COL. 1] de d) my Quarrell was not altogether slight.

*French.* Faith yes, to be put to the arbitrement of  
Swords, and by such two, that would by all likelihood  
48 haue confounded one the other, or haue false both.

*Iach.* Can we with manners, aske what was the difference?

*French.* Safely, I thinke, 'twas a contention in pub-  
52 licke, which may (without contradiction) suffer the report.  
It was much like an argument that fell out last night,  
where each of vs fell in praise of our Country-Mistresses.  
This Gentleman, at that time vouching (and  
56 vpon warrant of bloody affirmation) his to be more  
Faure, Vertuous, Wife, Chaste, Constant, Qualified, and  
lesse attemptible then any, the rarest of our Ladies in  
Fraunce.

60 *Iach.* That Lady is not now liuing; or this Gentlemans  
opinion by this, worne out.

*Poist.* She holds her Vertue still, and I my mind.

*Iach.* You must not so farre preferre her, 'fore ours of  
64 Italy.

*Poisth.* Being so farre prouok'd as I was in France: I  
would abate her nothing, though I professè my selfe her  
Adorer, not her Friend.

68 *Iach.* As faure, and as good: a kind of hand in hand  
comparifon, had beene something too faure, and too  
good for any Lady in Britanie; if she went before others  
I haue seene as that Diamond of yours out-lusters many

45. *Quarrell*] F2; Quarrel F3, 4.  
46. *be*] F3, 4; bee F2. *arbitriment*] arbitrement F2, 3, 4.  
47. *likelyhood*] F2, 3; likelihood F4.  
48. *false*] F2; false F3, 4.  
49. *aske*] F2; ask F3, 4.  
51. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
51. *'twas*] F3, 4; twas F2. *publicke*] F2; publick F3, 4.  
53. *like*] F2; alike F3, 4.  
54. *each*] F3, 4; each F2.

56. *bloody*] F2; bloody F3, 4.  
57. *Faure*] F2; fair F3, 4. *Chaste*] F2, 3; Chast F4.  
58. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *rarest*] F2, 4; rarest F3.  
59. *Fraunce*] France F2, 3, 4.  
60. *liuing*; or] living; or F2; living: this (or omitted, F3, 4.  
60-61. *Gentlemans*] F2, 3; Gentleman's F4. *by this, worne*] by this worne F2; by this worn F3, 4.

63. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4. *pre-ferre*] F2, 3; prefer F4. *'fore*] F3, 4; fore F2.  
66. *professe*] F2, 3; profess F4. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
67. *Friend*] F4; friend F2, 3.  
68. *faure*] F2; fair F3, 4.  
69. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4.  
70. *Britanie*; if] Britany: if F2, 3, 4. *others*] others. I F2, 3, 4.  
71. *seene as*] F2; seen, as F3, 4.

I haue beheld, I could not beleeeue she excelled many: [p. 372, but I haue not seene the most pretious Diamond that is, col. 1] nor you the Lady.

*Post.* I prais'd her, as I rated her: so do I my Stone.

*Iach.* What do you esteeme it at?

76

*Post.* More then the world enioyes.

*Iach.* Either your vnparagon'd Mistirs is dead, or she's out-priz'd by a trifle.

*Post.* You are mistaken: the one may be folde or gi-80 uen, or if there were wealth enough for the purchases, or merite for the guift. The other is not a thing for sale, and onely the guift of the Gods.

*Iach.* Which the Gods haue giuen you?

84

*Post.* Which by their Graces I will keepe.

[col. 2]

*Iach.* You may weare her in title yours: but you know strange Fowle light vpon neighbouring Ponds. Your Ring may be stolne too, so your brace of vnprizea-88 ble Estimations, the one is but fraile, and the other Cafu- all; A cunning Thiefe, or a (that way) accomplish'd Courtier, would hazzard the winning both of first and last.

92

*Post.* Your Italy, contains none so accomplish'd a Courtier to conuince the Honour of my Mistris: if in the holding or losse of that, you terme her fraile, I do no- thing doubt you haue store of Theeues, notwithstanding 96 I feare not my Ring.

*Phil.* Let vs leaue heere, Gentlemen?

72. *beheld*, 1] beheld. I F2, 3, 4. *beleeeue*] beleeeue F2; believe F3, 4.

73. *seene*] F2; seen F3, 4. *pre- tious*] F2; precious F3, 4.

75. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *Stone*] F2, 3; stone F4.

76. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *esteeme*] F2; esteem F3, 4.

77. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *en- ioyes*] enjoys F2; enjoys F3,

78. *Mistirs*] Mistirs F2, 3, 4.

79. *she's*] F3, 4; shes F2.

80. *solde*] sold F2, 3, 4.

81. *purchases*] F2, 3; purchaces F4.

82. *merite*] F2; merit F3, 4.

*guift*] gift F2, 3, 4.

83. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4. *guift*] gift F2, 3, 4.

83, 84. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.

85. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.

86. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.

88. *stolne*] F2; stohn F3, 4.

89. *fraile*] F2; frail F3, 4.

90. *Casual*]; A] Casual. A F2; Ca- sual. A F3, 4. *Thiefe*] F2; Thief

F3, 4.

93. *Italy, contains*] F2; Italy, contains F3; Italy contains F4

94. *Honour*] honour F2, 3, 4.

95. *losse*] F2, 3; loss F4. *terme her fraile*] F2; terme her frail F3; term her frail F4. *do*] F3,

4; doe F2.

96. *Theeues*] Theeves F2; Thieves F3, 4.

97. *feare*]; F2; fear F3, 4.

98. *heere, Gentlemen*] heere Gentlemen F2; here Gentlemen

F3; here, Gentlemen F4.



[p. 372, *Pofl.* Sir, with all my heart. This worthy Signior I  
COL. 2] thanke him, makes no stranger of me, we are familiar at  
firft.

*Iach.* With fūe times fo much conuerfation, I ſhould  
get ground of your faire Miſtris; make her go backe, e-  
104 uen to the yeilding, had I admittance, and opportunitie  
to friend.

*Pofl.* No, no.

*Iach.* I dare thereupon pawne the moytie of my E-  
108 ſtate, to your Ring, which in my opinion o're-values it  
ſomething : but I make my wager rather againſt your  
Confidence, then her Reputation. And to barre your of-  
fence heerein to, I durſt attempt it againſt any Lady in  
112 the world.

*Pofl.* You are a great deale abus'd in too bold a per-  
ſwaſion, and I doubt not you ſuffaine what y'are worthy  
of, by your Attempt.

116 *Iach.* What's rhat?

*Pofl.* A Repulſe though your Attempt (as you call  
it) deferue more; a puniſhment too.

*Phi.* Gentlemen enough of this, it came in too fo-  
120 dainely, let it dye as it was borne, and I pray you be bet-  
ter acquainted.

*Iach.* Would I had put my Eſtate, and my Neighbors  
on th'approbation of what I haue ſpoke,

124 *Pofl.* What Lady would you chuſe to affaile?

*Iach.* Yours, whom in conſtancie you thinke ſtands  
fo fafe. I will lay you ten thoufands Duckets to your

100. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

103. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *go*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *goe* F<sub>2</sub>. *backe*] F<sub>2</sub>;

back F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

104. *yeilding*] F<sub>2</sub>; yielding F<sub>3</sub>.

*opportunitie*] opportunity

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

105. *friend*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Friend F<sub>4</sub>.

107. *pawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; pawn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*moytie*] moyty F<sub>2</sub>, 3; moyety

F<sub>4</sub>.

108. *o're-values*] ore-values F<sub>2</sub>,

a—F<sub>1</sub>.

3; or-evalues F<sub>4</sub>.

110. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *barre*]

F<sub>2</sub>; bar F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

111. *heerein* (*o*) F<sub>2</sub>; hereinto F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

113. *deale*] F<sub>2</sub>; deal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

114. *sustaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; sustain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

116. *What's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Whats F<sub>2</sub>.

117. *Repulse though*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Re-

pulse, though F<sub>4</sub>.

118. *deserue*] deserve F<sub>2</sub>, 3; de-

serves F<sub>4</sub>.

119. *Gentlemen enough*] Gentle-

men, enough F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

110-120. *sodainely*] F<sub>2</sub>; suddenly

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *borne*] F<sub>2</sub>; born F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

122. *Neighbors*] F<sub>2</sub>; Neighbours

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

123-4. *spoke, Post*] spoke. Post.

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

124. *chuse to assaile*] F<sub>2</sub>; choose

to assail F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

125. *constancie*] constancy F<sub>2</sub>, 3,

4. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

126. *thousands*] F<sub>2</sub>; thousand F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Ring, that commend me to the Court where your Lady is, with no more advantage then the opportunities of a second conference, and I will bring from thence, that Honor of hers, which you imagine so referu'd.

*Posthumus.* I will wage against your Gold, Gold to it: My Ring I holde deere as my finger, 'tis part of it.

*Iach.* You are a Friend, and there in the wiser: if you buy Ladies flesh at a Million a Dram, you cannot prefeure it from tainting; but I see you have some Religion in you, that you feare.

*Posthu.* This is but a custome in your tongue: you beare a graver purpose I hope.

*Iach.* I am the Master of my speeches, and would vndergo what's spoken, I sweare.

*Posthu.* Will you? I shall but lend my Diamond till your returne: let there be Couenants drawne between's. My Mistresse exceeds in goodness, the hugeness of your unworthy thinking. I dare you to this match: heere's my Ring.

*Phil.* I will have it no lay.

*Iach.* By the Gods it is one: if I bring you no sufficient testimony that I have enjoy'd the dearest bodily part of your Mistress: my ten thousand Duckets are yours, so is your Diamond too: if I come off, and leave her in such honour as you have trust in; Shee your Jewell, this your Jewell, and my Gold are yours: provided, I have your commendation, for my more free entertainment.

128. then] F2, 3; than F4. opportunity] opportunity F2, 3, 4.  
130. Honor] honor F2; honour F3, 4.  
132. holde] hold F2, 3, 4. deere] F2; dear F3, 4. 'tis] F3, 4; tis F2.  
134. Friend] friend F2, 3, 4. there in] one word F2, 3, 4.  
135-136. preseure] preserve F2, 3, 4.  
137. feare] F2; fear F3, 4.

138. custome] F2, 3; custom F4.  
139. beare] F2; bear F3, 4.  
140-141. vnder-go] vnder-goe F2; under-go F3, 4. what's] F3, 4; what's F2. sweare] F2; swear F3, 4.  
143. returne] F2; return F3, 4. drawne] F2; drawn F3, 4.  
144. goodnesse] F2, 3; goodness F4. hugeness] F2, 3; hugeness F4.  
145. thinking] F2; things F3, 4.

heere's] heres F2; here's F3, 4.  
148. Gods] gods F2, 3, 4.  
149. testimony] Testimony F4. dearest] F2; dearest F3, 4.  
150. yours, so] F4; yours so F2, 3.  
152. honour] F3, 4; honor F2. in; Shee] in: Shee F2; in: Shee F3, 4. Jewell] F2; Jewell F3; Jewell F4.  
153. Jewell] F2; Jewell F3; Jewell F4.  
154. free] omitted F2, 3, 4.



[p. 373, *Post.* I embrace these Conditions, let vs haue Articles  
COL. 1.] betwixt vs: onely thus farre you shall answere, if you  
make your voyage vpon her, and giue me directly to vn-  
derstand, you haue preuayl'd, I am no further your Ene-  
my, thee is not worth our debate. If thee remaine vnfe-  
160 duc'd, you not making it appeare otherwise: for your ill  
opinion, and th'assault you haue made to her chastity, you  
shall answer me with your Sword.

*Iach.* Your hand, a Couenant: wee will haue these  
164 things fet downe by lawfull Counsell, and straight away  
for Britaine, leaft the Bargaine should catch colde, and  
sterue: I will fetch my Gold, and haue our two Wagers  
recorded.

168 *Post.* Agreed.

*French.* Will this hold, thinke you.

*Phil.* Signior *Iachimo* will not from it.

Pray let vs follow 'em.

*Exeunt*

## [I. 6]

*Scena Sexta.*

*Enter Queene, Ladies, and Cornelius.*

*Qu.* Whiles yet the dewe's on ground,

Gather those Flowers,

Make haste. Who ha's the note of them?

4 *Lady.* I Madam.

*Queen.* Dispatch.

*Exit Ladies.*

Now Master Doctor, haue you brought those drugges?

*Cor.* Pleaseth your Highnes, I: here they are, Madam:

156. onely] F2; only F3, 4. farre]  
F2; far F3, 4. answere] an-  
swer F2, 3, 4.  
158. preuayl'd] preuail'd F2, 3, 4.  
159. shee [twice] she F2, 3, 4.  
160. remaine] F2; remain F3, 4.  
160. appeare] F2; appear F3, 4.  
163. wee] we F2, 3, 4.  
164. downe] F2; down F3, 4.  
lawfull Counsell] F2, 3; lawful  
Counsel F4.

165. Britaine] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
least] lest F2, 3, 4. Bargaine]  
Bargain F2, 3, 4. colde] cold  
F2, 3, 4.  
166. sterue] sterue F2; starue F3, 4.  
169. thinke] F2; think F3, 4.  
171. 'em] F3, 4; em F2.  
Scena Sexta] F3, 4; Scena Sexta  
F2.  
Enter Queene] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
1. Qu.] Quee. F2; Que. F3, 4; in

after speeches in this scene Que.  
F2, 3, 4.

1. dewe's] F2; dew's F3, 4.

3. haste] F2, 3; hast F4. ha's]  
has F2, 3, 4.

Exit Ladies] Exeunt Ladies F2,  
3, 4.

6-7. drugges? Cor.] drugges: Cor.  
F2; drugs: Cor. F3, 4.

7. Highnes] highnesse F2; high-  
ness F3, 4.

But I befeech your Grace, without offence  
 (My Conscience bids me aske ) wherefore you haue  
 Commanded of me these most poysonous Compounds,  
 Which are the mouers of a languishing death :  
 But though slow, deadly.

[p. 373,  
COL. 1]

12

*Qu.* I wonder, Doctor,

Thou ask'st me such a Question : Haue I not bene  
 Thy Pupill long ? Haft thou not learn'd me how  
 To make Perfumes ? Distill ? Preferue ? Yea fo,  
 That our great King himselfe doth woo me oft  
 For my Confections ? Hauing thus farre proceeded,  
 (Vnlesse thou think'st me diuellish ) is't not meete  
 That I did amplifie my iudgement in

16

20

Other Conclusions ? I will try the forces  
 Of these thy Compounds, on such Creatures as  
 We count not worth the hanging (but none humane )  
 To try the vigour of them, and apply  
 Allayments to their Aēt, and by them gather  
 Their feuerall vertues, and effects.

24

*Cor.* Your Highnesse

Shall from this practise, but make hard your heart:  
 Besides, the seeing these effects will be  
 Both noysome, and infectious.

28

*Qu.* O content thee.

*Enter Pisanio.*

Heere comes a flattering Rascall, vpon him  
 Will I first worke : Hee's for his Master,  
 And enemy to my Sonne. How now *Pisanio* ?  
 Doctor, your seruice for this time is ended,

32

9. *aske*] F<sub>2</sub>; ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *poysonous*] F<sub>2</sub>; poisonous F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

11. *moouers*] moouers F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
mouers F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Question: Haue*] Question;  
Have F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *bene*] beene  
F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*woo*] woe F<sub>2</sub>; wooe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

19. *Vnlesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; Unless F<sub>3</sub>;

Unless F<sub>4</sub>. *diuellish*] diuellish  
F<sub>2</sub>; deuelish F<sub>3</sub>; devilish F<sub>4</sub>.

*is't*] F<sub>3</sub>; is it F<sub>4</sub>; ist F<sub>2</sub>. *meete*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

26. *seuerall*] F<sub>2</sub>; several F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

27. *Cor.*] Corn. F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *Highnesse*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; highnesse F<sub>3</sub>; highness F<sub>4</sub>.

30. *noysome, and*] noysome and  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

32. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ras-*  
*call*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rascal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *worke*] F<sub>2</sub>; work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Hee's*] Hes F<sub>2</sub>; He's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

34. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *now*  
*Pisanio*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; now, Pisanio  
F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 373, Take your owne way.

COL. 2] *Cor.* I do suspect you, Madam,

But you shall do no harme.

*Qu.* Hearke thee, a word.

40 *Cor.* I do not like her. She doth thinke she ha's

Strange ling'ring poysons : I do know her spirit,

And will not trust one of her malice, with

A drugge of such damn'd Nature. Those she ha's,

44 Will stupifie and dull the Sense a-while,

Which first (perchance) thee'l proue on Cats and Dogs,

Then afterward vp higher : but there is

No danger in what shew of death it makes,

48 More then the locking vp the Spirits a time,

To be more fresh, reuiuing. She is fool'd

With a most false effect : and I, the truer,

So to be false with her.

52 *Qu.* No further seruice, Doctor,

Vntill I send for thee.

*Cor.* I humbly take my leaue.

*Exit.*

*Qu.* Weepes she still (saist thou?)

56 Dost thou thinke in time

She will not quench, and let instructions enter

Where Folly now possesse? Do thou worke :

When thou shalt bring me word she loues my Sonne,

60 Ile tell thee on the instant, thou art then

As great as is thy Master : Greater, for

His Fortunes all lye speechlesse, and his name

Is at last gaspe. Returne he cannot, nor

36. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

37. *Madam, But*] F2; Madam.  
But F3, 4.

37, 38. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

38. *harme*] F2, 3; harm F4.

39. *Hearke*] F2; Hark F3, 4.

*thee, a*] thee a F2, 3, 4.

40. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *thinke*]

F2; think F3, 4. *ha's*] has F2,

3, 4.

41. *poysons*] F2; poisons F3, 4.

*do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

43. *drugge*] F2; drug F3, 4.

*ha's*] has F2, 3, 4.

44. *stupifie*] F2; stupefie F3, 4.

*a-while*] a while F2, 3, 4.

45. *shee'l*] she'll F2, 3, 4.

48. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

50. *and I, the*] and I the F2, 3, 4.

53. *Vntill*] F2; Untill F3; Un-

til F4.

55. *Weepes*] F2; Weeps F3, 4.

56. *Dost*] F2; Do'st F3, 4. *thinke*]

F2; think F3, 4.

58. *Folly*] F2; folly F3, 4. *Do*]

F3, 4; doe F2. *worke*] F2;

work F3, 4.

59. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.

60. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

62. *lye*] F2, 3; lie F4. *speech-*

*lesse*] F2, 3; speechless F4.

63. *gaspe*] F2, 3; gasp F4. *Re-*

*turne*] F2; Return F3, 4.

Continue where he is : To shift his being,  
 Is to exchange one misery with another,  
 And every day that comes, comes to decay  
 A dayes worke in him. What shalt thou expect  
 To be depender on a thing that leanes ? 68  
 What cannot be new built, nor ha's no Friends  
 So much, as but to prop him ? Thou tak'st vp  
 Thou know'st not what : But take it for thy labour,  
 It is a thing I made, which hath the King 72  
 Five times redeem'd from death. I do not know  
 What is more Cordiall. Nay, I prythee take it,  
 It is an earnest of a farther good  
 That I meane to thee. Tell thy Mistris how 76  
 The case stands with her : doo't, as from thy selfe;  
 Thinke what a chance thou changeest on, but thinke  
 Thou hast thy Mistris still, to boote, my Sonne,  
 Who shall take notice of thee. Ile moue the King 80  
 To any shape of thy Preferment, such  
 As thou'lt desire : and then my selfe, I cheefely,  
 That set thee on to this desert, am bound  
 To loade thy merit richly. Call my women. *Exit Pifa.* 84  
 Thinke on my words. A flye, and constant knaue,  
 Not to be shak'd : the Agent for his Master,  
 And the Remembrancer of her, to hold  
 The hand-fast to her Lord. I haue giuen him that, 88  
 Which if he take, shall quite vnpeople her  
 Of Leidgers for her Sweete : and which, she after  
 Except she bend her humor, shall be assur'd  
 To taste of too. 92

76. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub> ; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.77. *doo't*] F<sub>2</sub> ; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.77-78. *selfe*; *Thinke*] selfe : Thinke F<sub>2</sub> ; self : Think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.79. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Mistriss F<sub>4</sub>. *to boote*] too boote F<sub>2</sub> ; too boot F<sub>3</sub> ; to boot F<sub>4</sub>. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.80. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub> ; I'll F<sub>3</sub> ; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.82. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cheefely*] chiefly F<sub>2</sub> ; chiefly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.84. *loade*] F<sub>2</sub> ; load F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *women*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Women F<sub>4</sub>.*Exit Pifa.*] Exit Pisanio F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.85. *Thinke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*knaue*] knave F<sub>2</sub> ; Knave F<sub>4</sub>.88. *hand-fast*] hand fast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90. *Sweete*] Sweet F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90-91. *which, she after Except*]which she after, Except F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.91. *humor*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; humour F<sub>4</sub>.chiefely F<sub>2</sub> ; chiefly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.84. *loade*] F<sub>2</sub> ; load F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Exit Pifa.*] Exit Pisanio F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.85. *Thinke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*knaue*] knave F<sub>2</sub> ; Knave F<sub>4</sub>.88. *hand-fast*] hand fast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90. *Sweete*] Sweet F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90-91. *which, she after Except*]which she after, Except F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.91. *humor*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; humour F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 373,  
COL. 2]*Enter Pifanio, and Ladies.*

So, fo : Well done, well done :

The Violets, Cowslippes, and the Prime-Roses

Beare to my Cloddet : Fare thee well, *Pifanio*.96 Thinke on my words. *Exit Qu. and Ladies.**Pifa*. And shall do :

But when to my good Lord, I proue vntrue,

Ile choake my selfe : there's all Ile do for you. *Exit.*

[I. 7]

*Scena Septima.*[p. 374,  
COL. 1]*Enter Imogen alone.**Imo*. A Father cruell, and a Stepdame false,

A Foolish Suitor to a Wedded-Lady,

That hath her Husband banish'd : O, that Husband,

4 My supream Crowne of griefe, and those repeated  
Vexations of it. Had I bin Theefe-stolne,

As my two Brothers, happy : but most miserable

Is the desires that's glorious. Blessed be those

8 How meane fo ere, that haue their honest wills,

Which seasons comfort. Who may this be ? Fye.

*Enter Pifanio, and Iachimo.**Pifa*. Madam, a Noble Gentleman of Rome,94. *Cowslippes*] Cowslips F3, 4.95. *Beare*] F2 ; Bear F3, 4.95-96. *Pisano. Thinke*] *Pisano*,[*Thinke* F2 ; *Pisano*, *Think* F3, 4.*Exit Qu.*] *Exit* Queene, F2 ; *Exit*

Queen, F3, 4.

97. *do*] F3, 4 ; doe F2.99. *Ile*] F2 ; Ile F3 ; I'll F3, 4.*choake*] F2 ; choak F3, 4. *selfe*]F2 ; self F3, 4. *there's*] F3, 4.*Ile*] F2 ; Ile F3 ; I'll F4. *do*]

F3, 4 ; doe F2.

*Scena Septima.*] F3, 4 ; *Scena**Septima* F2.1. *cruell*] F2 ; cruel F3, 4.2. *foolish*] F4 ; foolish F2, 3.*Suitor*] F2 ; Suiter F3, 4.*Wedded-Lady*] *Wedded* Lady

F2, 3, 4.

4. *supream*] F2 ; supream F3, 4.*Crowne*] F2 ; Crown F3, 4.*griefe*] F2 ; grief F3, 4.5. *bin*] F2 ; been F3, 4. *Theefe-**stolne*] F2 ; Thief-stoln F3, 4.7. *desires*] desire F2, 3, 4. *that's*]

F3, 4 ; thats F2.

8. *meane*] F2 ; mean F3, 4.9. *Fye*] F2 ; Fie F3, 4.*Enter Pifanio, and Iachimo*] F2,

3 ; Enter — — Iachimo F4.

Comes from my Lord with Letters.

[p. 374,  
col. 1]

*Iach.* Change you, Madam :

The Worthy *Leonatus* is in safety,  
And greetes your Highnesse deerely.

*Imo.* Thanks good Sir,

You're kindly welcome.

16

*Iach.* All of her, that is out of doore, most rich :

If she be furnish'd with a mind so rare

She is alone th'Arabian-Bird; and I

Have lost the wager. Boldnesse be my Friend :

20

Arme me Audacitie from head to foote,

Orlike the Parthian I shall flying fight,

Rather directly fly.

*Imogen reads.*

*He is one of the Noblest note, to whose kindnesse I am most infinitely tied. Reflect upon him accordingly, as you value your trust.*

*Leonatus.*

So farre I reade aloud.

But euen the very middle of my heart

28

Is warm'd by th'rest, and take it thankfully.

You are as welcome( worthy Sir ) as I

Have words to bid you, and shall finde it so

In all that I can do.

32

*Iach.* Thanks fairest Lady :

What are men mad ? Hath Nature giuen them eyes

To see this vaulted Arch, and the rich Crop

Of Sea and Land, which can distinguish 'twixt

36

The fire Orbes aboue, and the twinn'd Stones

12. *Iach.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Jach.* F<sub>4</sub> (all speeches). *Madam*:] *Madam*! F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

14. *greetes*] greets F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Highnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Highness* F<sub>4</sub>. *deerely*] F<sub>2</sub>; *dearly* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. *Thanks good*] *Thankes good* F<sub>2</sub>; *thanks, good* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *doore*] F<sub>2</sub>; *door* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18-19. *rare She*] *rare, She* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

20. *Boldnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Boldness* F<sub>4</sub>.

21. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Arm* F<sub>4</sub>. *Audacitie*] *Audacity* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*foote*] F<sub>2</sub>; *foot* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

22. *Orlike*] *Or like* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

23. *fly*] *flye* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

25. *tied*] *tyed* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

27. *furre*] F<sub>2</sub>; *far* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *reade*] F<sub>2</sub>; *read* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *by th'rest*] *by th' rest* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *thankfully*] F<sub>2</sub>; *thankfully* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

31. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; *find* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

32. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.

33. *Thankes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Thanks* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Thankes fairest*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Thanks fairest* F<sub>3</sub>; *thanks, fairest* F<sub>4</sub>.

34. *eyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Eyes* F<sub>4</sub>.

35. *vaulted*] F<sub>4</sub>; *valuted* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

36. *Sea and*] *Sea, and* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *twist* F<sub>2</sub>. *fire*] *fiery* F<sub>2</sub>; *fiery* F<sub>3</sub>; *fiery* F<sub>4</sub>.



[p. 374, Vpon the number'd Beach, and can we not  
COL. 1] Partition make with Spectales so pretious

40 Twixt faire, and foule ?

*Imo.* What makes your admiration ?

*Iach.* It cannot be i'th'eye : for Apes, and Monkeys

'Twixt two such She's, would chatter this way, and

44 Contemne with mowes the other. Nor i'th'judgment :

For Idiots in this cafe of fauour, would

Be wisely definit : Nor i'th'Appetite.

Sluttery to such neate Excellence, oppos'd

48 Should make desire vomit emptinesse,

Not so allur'd to feed. .

*Imo.* What is the matter trow ?

*Iach.* The Cloyed will :

52 That satiate yet vnatisfi'd desire, that Tub

Both fill'd and running : Rauening first the Lambe,

Longs after for the Garbage.

*Imo.* What, deere Sir,

56 Thus rap's you ? Are you well ?

[COL. 2] *Iach.* Thanks Madam, well : Befeech you Sir,

Desire my Man's abode, where I did leaue him:

He's strange and peeuisht.

60 *Pisa.* I was going Sir,

To giue him welcome.

*Exit.*

*Imo.* Continues well my Lord ?

His health befeech you ?

64 *Iach.* Well, Madam.

*Imo.* Is he dispos'd to mirth ? I hope he is.

39. *Spectales*] F<sub>2</sub>; Spectacles F<sub>3</sub>,

4. *Twixt*] F<sub>2</sub>; 'Twixt F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

40. *faire, and foule*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair, and  
foul F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

42. *i'th'eye*] ith' eye F<sub>2</sub>, 3; i' th'  
Eye F<sub>4</sub>. *Monkeys*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
Monkeys F<sub>2</sub>.

43. *'Twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twixt F<sub>2</sub>.  
*She's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Shes F<sub>2</sub>.

44. *Contemne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Contemn F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *i'th'judgment*] ith judge-

ment F<sub>2</sub>, 3; i' th judgment  
F<sub>4</sub>.

45. *Idiots*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ideots F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

46. *i'th'Appetite*] ith appetite F<sub>2</sub>;  
in the Appetite F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

47. *neate*] F<sub>2</sub>; neat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

48. *emptinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; emptiness  
F<sub>4</sub>.

49. *allur'd*] allur'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

51. *sa. will: That*] F<sub>2</sub>; will, that  
F<sub>3</sub>.

53. *Lambe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lamb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

55. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

57. *Thanks Madam, well*] Thanks

Madam, well F<sub>2</sub>; Thanks, Mad-

am. well F<sub>3</sub>; thanks, Madam

well F<sub>4</sub>. *Beseech you Sir,*] F<sub>2</sub>;

Beseech you, sir, F<sub>3</sub>; Beseech

you Sir, F<sub>4</sub>.

58. *Man's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Mans F<sub>2</sub>.

59. *He's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Hes F<sub>2</sub>.

60. *going Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; going, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4

61. *him*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; him F<sub>2</sub>. *Exit*]

om. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.



*Iach.* Exceeding pleafant : none a ftranger there, [p. 374,  
So merry, and fo gamefome : he is call'd COL. 2]  
The Britaine Reueller. 68

*Imo.* When he was heere  
He did incline to fadneffe, and oft times  
Not knowiug why.

*Imo.* I neuer faw him fad. 72  
There is a Frenchman his Companion, one  
An eminent Monfieur, that it feemes much loues  
A Gallian-Girle at home. He furnaces  
The thicke fighes from him; whiles the iolly Britaine, 76  
( Your Lord I meane ) laughes from's free lungs : cries oh,  
Can my fides hold, to think that man who knows  
By Hiftory, Report, or his owne prooffe  
What woman is, yea what fhe cannot choofe 80  
But muft be : will's free houres languifh :  
For affured bondage ?

*Imo.* Will my Lord fay fo ?

*Iach.* I Madam, with his eyes in flood ! with laughter, 84  
It is a Recreation to be by  
And heare him mocke the Frenchman :  
But Heauen's know fome men are much too blame.

*Imo.* Not he I hope. 88

*Iach.* Not he :  
But yet Heauen's bounty towards him, might  
Be vs'd more thankfully. In himfelfe 'tis much ;  
In you, which I account his beyond all Talents. 92  
Whil'ft I am bound to wonder, I am bound

67. *call'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; call'd F<sub>2</sub>.  
68. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
69. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
70. *sadnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sadness F<sub>4</sub>.  
71. *knowiug*] knowing F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
74. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub>; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
75. *Gallian-Girle*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Gallian-Girl F<sub>4</sub>. *furnaces*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Furnaces F<sub>4</sub>.  
76. *thicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*sighes*] sides F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Britaine*] Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *iolly*] F<sub>2</sub>; folly F<sub>3</sub>.

77. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*laughes*] F<sub>2</sub>; laughs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*from's*] F<sub>3</sub>; froms F<sub>2</sub>. *lungs*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Lungs F<sub>4</sub>.  
78. *think*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; think F<sub>2</sub>.  
*knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; knows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
79. *owne prooffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; own proof F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
81. *will's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; wills F<sub>2</sub>.  
*houres*] F<sub>2</sub>; hours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
81-82. *languish: For*] languish, For F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
84. *eyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eyes F<sub>4</sub>.

86. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *mocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; mock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
87. *Heauen's*] F<sub>1</sub>; heav ns F<sub>2</sub>; heavens F<sub>3</sub>; Heavens F<sub>4</sub>.  
88. *he I*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; he, I F<sub>4</sub>.  
90. *Heauen's*] heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Heavens F<sub>4</sub>.  
91. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
92. *you, which*] you which F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
92-3. *Talents. Whil'st*] Talents. Whilst F<sub>2</sub>; Talents, Whil'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 374. To pitty too.

COL. 2] *Imo.* What do you pitty Sir?

96 *Iach.* Two Creatures heartyly.

*Imo.* Am I one Sir?

You looke on me : what wrack discern you in me  
Deferues your pitty?

100 *Iach.* Lamentable : what

To hide me from the radiant Sun, and solace  
I'th'Dungeon by a Snuffe.

*Imo.* I pray you Sir,

104 Deliuier with more opennesse your answers  
To my demands. Why do you pitty me?

*Iach.* That others do,

(I was about to say) enioy your ——but

108 It is an office of the Gods to venge it,  
Not mine to speake on't.

*Imo.* You do seeme to know

Something of me, or what concernes me; pray you

112 Since doubting things go ill, often hurts more

Then to be sure they do. For Certainties

Either are past remedies; or timely knowing,

The remedy then borne. Discouer to me

116 What both you spur and stop.

*Iach'* Had I this cheeke

To bathe my lips vpon : this hand, whose touch,

(Whose euery touch) would force the Feelers foule

120 To'th'oath of loyalty. This obiect, which

95. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *pitty Sir?*] F2; pitty, sir? F3; pitty, Sir? F4.

96. *heartily*] heartily F2, 3, 4.

97. *one Sir?*] F2; one, sir? F3; one, Sir? F4.

98. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4. *wrack*] F3, 4; wracke F2. *discerne*] F2; discern F3, 4.

102. *I'th'dungeon*] F3, 4; Ith'dun-geon F2. *Snuffe*] F2; Snuff F3, 4.

103. *you Sir*] F2; you, sir F3; you, Sir F4.

104. *opennesse*] F2, 3; openness F4. *answers*] F2; answers F3; Answers F4.

105. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

106-7. *do, I*] doe I F2; do (I F3, 4.

108. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.

109. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.

110. *seeme*] F2; seem F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

111. *concernes*] F2; concerns F3, 4.

112. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2.

113. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

115. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.

117. *Iach'*] *Iach.* F2, 3; *Jach.* F4. *cheeke*] F2; cheek F3; Cheek F4.

118. *bathe*] F2; bath F3, 4. *lips*] F2, 3; Lips F4. *hand*] F2, 3; Hand F4.

119. *euery*] *euery* F2; *very* F3, 4. *feelers*] *feelers* F2, 3, 4.

120. *To'th'oath*] *To'th' oath* F2, 3; *To th' Oath* F4. *loyalty*] Loyalty F2, 3, 4.

Takes prisoner the wild motion of mine eye,  
 Fiering it onely heere, should I (damn'd then) [p. 375,  
 S lauer with lippes as common as the stayres COL. 1]  
 That mount the Capitoll : Ioyne gripes, with hands 124  
 Made hard with hourelly falshood (falshood as  
 With labour: ) then by peeping in an eye  
 Bafe and illuftrious as the smoakie light  
 That's fed with stinking Tallow : it were fit 128  
 That all the plagues of Hell should at one time  
 Encounter fuch reuolt.  
*Imo.* My Lord, I feare  
 Has forgot Brittain. 132  
*Iach.* And himfelfe, not I  
 Inclind to this intelligence, pronounce  
 The Beggery of his change : but 'tis your Graces  
 That from my mutest Conscience, to my tongue, 136  
 Charmes this report out.  
*Imo.* Let me heare no more.  
*Iach.* O deereft Soule : your Causfe doth strike my hart  
 With pittie, that doth make me ficke. A Lady 140  
 So faire, and fasten'd to an Emperie  
 Would make the great'ft King double, to be partner'd  
 With Tomboyes hyr'd, with that selfe exhibition  
 Which your owne Coffers yeeld : with difeas'd ventures 144  
 That play with all Infirmities for Gold,  
 Which rottenneffe can lend Nature. Such boyld stuffe

121. *prisoner the*] F2; Prisoner, the F3, 4. *eye*] F2, 3; Eye F4.  
 122. *Fiering*] Fixing F2, 3, 4. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4. *heere*] here F3, 4. *damn'd*] F3, 4; damnd F2; (dampn'd F1, some copies).  
 123. *Slauer*] Slaver F2, 3, 4. *lippes*] F2; lips F3; Lips F4. *stayres*] staires F2, 3; stairs F4.  
 124. *Capitoll*] F2; Capitol F3, 4. *Ioyne*] F2; joyn F3; join F4. *gripes*] F2, 4; grypes F3.  
 125. *falshood (falshood as)* F2, 3; (falshood as (first falshood om.) F4.  
 126. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *eye*]

F2, 3; Eye F4.  
 127. *smoakie*] smoaky F2, 3, 4.  
 128. *That's*] F3, 4; Thats F2.  
 129. *plagues*] F2, 3; Plagues F4. *Hell*] F4; hell F2, 3.  
 131. *feare*] F.; fear F3, 4.  
 132. *Brittaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
 133. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
 135. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
 137. *Charmes*] F2, 3; Charms F4.  
 138. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
 139. *deereft Soule*] F2; dearest soul F2; dearest Soul F4. *hart*] heart F2, 3, 4.  
 140. *sicke*] F2; sick F3, 4.  
 141. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *fast-*

*en'd*] F2; fastned F3, 4. *Emperie*] Empery F2, 3, 4.  
 142. *great'st*] F3, 4; greatst F2.  
 143. *Tomboyes*] F2, 3; Tomboys F4. *hyr'd*] F2, 3; hir'd F4. *selfe exhibition*] selfe-exhibition F2; self-exhibition F3; self-exhibition F4.  
 144. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.  
 145. *Infirmities*] infirmities F2, 3, 4.  
 146. *rottennesse*] F2, 3; rottenness F4. *Nature. Such*] Nature, Such F2, 3. *stuffe*] F2; stuff F3, 4.

[p. 375, As well might poyfon Poyfon. Be reueng'd,  
COL. 1] Or the that bore you, was no Queene, and you  
Recoyle from your great Stocke.

*Imo.* Reueng'd :

How should I be reueng'd ? If this be true,

152 ( As I haue such a Heart, that both mine eares  
Must not in haste abuse ) if it be true,  
How should I be reueng'd ?

*Iach.* Should he make me

156 Liue like *Diana's* Priest, betwixt cold sheets,  
Whiles he is vaulting variable Rampes  
In your despight, vpon your purse : reuenge it.  
I dedicate my felse to your sweet pleasure,  
160 More Noble then that runnagate to your bed,  
And will continue fast to your Affection,  
Still close, as fure.

*Imo.* What hoa, *Pisanio* ?

164 *Iach.* Let me my seruice tender on your lippes.

*Imo.* Away, I do condemne mine eares, that haue  
So long attended thee. If thou wert Honourable  
Thou would'st haue told this tale for Vertue, not  
168 For such an end thou seek'st, as base, as strange :  
Thou wrong'st a Gentleman, who is as farre  
From thy report, as thou from Honor: and  
Solicites heere a Lady, that disdaines

172 Thee, and the Diuell alike. What hoa, *Pisanio* ?

The King my Father shall be made acquainted

147. *poyson Poyson*] F<sub>2</sub> ; poison  
Poison F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
148. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *Recoyle*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Recoil F<sub>3</sub> ; Re-  
coil F<sub>4</sub>. *Stocke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Stock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
152. *Heart*] heart F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*earcs*] F<sub>2</sub> ; ears F<sub>3</sub> ; Ears F<sub>4</sub>.  
154. *should*] F<sub>2</sub> ; shall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
156-7. *sheets, Whiles*] sheets ;  
Whiles F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
157. *vaulting*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; valting F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Rampes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Ramps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
158. *purse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Purse F<sub>4</sub>.

159. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
160. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>. *bed*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Bed F<sub>4</sub>.  
162. *Still close*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; run into  
one word F<sub>2</sub>.  
163. *hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; ho F<sub>4</sub>.  
164. *Let me my*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Let my F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
164-5. *lippes. Imo.*] F<sub>2</sub> ; lips Imo.  
F<sub>3</sub> ; Lips. Imo F<sub>4</sub>.  
165. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *con-*  
*demne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; condemn F<sub>4</sub>.  
*earcs*] F<sub>2</sub> ; ears F<sub>3</sub> ; Ears F<sub>4</sub>.  
166. *Honourable*] honourable F<sub>2</sub>,

4 ; honorable F<sub>3</sub>.  
167. *would'st*] wouldst F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
169. *wrong'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; wrongst  
F<sub>2</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
170. *Honor*] honor F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; honour  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
171. *Solicites*] Solicitst F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
Solicit'st F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; here  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *disdaines*] F<sub>2</sub> ; disdains  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *Diuell*] Divill F<sub>2</sub> ; Devil F<sub>3</sub>.  
4. *hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; ho F<sub>4</sub>.  
173. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub> ; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

Of thy Assault : if he shall thinke it fit,  
 A fawcy Stranger in his Court, to Mart  
 As in a Romish Stew, and to expound  
 His beastly minde to vs ; he hath a Court  
 He little cares for, and a Daughter, who  
 He not respects at all. What hoa, *Pisanio*?

[p. 375,  
COL. 1]

176

*Iach.* O happy *Leonatus* I may say,  
 The credit that thy Lady hath of thee  
 Deserues thy trust, and thy most perfect goodnesse  
 Her assur'd credit. Blessed liue you long,  
 A Lady to the worthiest Sir, that euer  
 Country call'd his ; and you his Mistris, onely  
 For the most worthiest fit. Giue me your pardon,  
 I haue spoke this to know if your Affiance  
 Were deeply rooted, and shall make your Lord,  
 That which he is, new o're : And he is one  
 The truest manner'd : such a holy Witch,  
 That he enchants Societies into him :

180

184

188

[COL

Halfe all men hearts are his.

192

*Imo.* You make amends.

*Iach.* He sits 'mongst men, like a defended God ;  
 He hath a kinde of Honor sets him off,  
 More then a mortall seeming. Be not angrie  
 (Most mighty Princeesse) that I haue aduentur'd  
 To try your taking of a false report, which hath  
 Honour'd with confirmation your great Iudgement,  
 In the election of a Sir, so rare,  
 Which you know, cannot erre. The loue I beare him,

196

200

174. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.176. *in*] F2; is F3, 4.177. *minde*] F2; mind F3, 4.178. *who*] whom F2, 3, 4.179. *hoa*] F2, 3; ho F4.180. *Leonatus* I] F2; Leonatus,

1 F3, 4.

182. *goodnesse*] F2, 3; goodness F4.183. *credit, Blessed*] credit, BlessedF2; credit, blessed F3, 4. *liue*] F2.184. *Sir*] F2; sir F3, 4.185. *his; and*] F2; his: and F3,4. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4.186-7. *pardon, I*] pardon. 1 F2, 3, 4.189. *o're*] ore; and F2, 3, 4.191. *enchants*] F2; inchants F3, 4.192. *Halfe*] F2; Half F3, 4. *men*]

mens F2, 3, 4.

194. *'mongst*] mongst F2; amongstF3, 4. *defended*] descendedF2, 3, 4. *God*] god F2, 3, 4.195. *kinde*] F2; kind F3, 4.*Honor*] honor F2; honour F3, 4.196. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *mor-**tall*] F2; mortal F3, 4. *angrie*]

angry F2, 3, 4

197. *mighty*] F2, 3 (m *reversed*F4). *Princesse*] F2, 3; Princess

F4.

199. *Iudgement*] F2; Judgement

F3; Judgment F4.

200. *election*] F2, 3; Election F4.200-1. *rare, Which*] F3, 4; rare.

Which F2.

201. *loue*] love F2; Love F3, 4.*beare*] F2; bear F3, 4.

[p. 375, Made me to fan you thus, but the Gods made you  
COL. 2] (Vnlike all others) chaffelesse. Pray your pardon.

204 *Imo.* All's well Sir.

Take my powre i'th' Court for yours.

*Iach.* My humble thanks : I had almost forgot  
T'intreat your Grace, but in a small request,

208 And yet of moment too, for it concerns :

Your Lord, my selfe, and other Noble Friends  
Are partners in the businesse.

*Imo.* Pray what is't ?

212 *Iach.* Some dozen Romanes of vs, and your Lord  
(The best Feather of our wing) haue mingled summes  
To buy a Present for the Emperor :

Which I (the Factor for the rest) haue done

216 In France : 'tis Plate of rare deuice, and Jewels  
Of rich, and exquisite forme, their valeswes great,  
And I am something curious, being strange  
To haue them in safe stowage : May it please you

220 To take them in protection.

*Imo.* Willingly :

And pawne mine Honor for their safety, since  
My Lord hath interest in them, I will keepe them

224 In my Bed-chamber.

*Iach.* They are in a Trunke  
Attended by my men : I will make bold  
To send them to you, onely for this night :

228 I must aboard to morrow.

202. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.  
203. *Vnlike*] F2. *chaffelesse*] F2,  
3; *chaffless* F4. *pardon*] F2;  
Pardon F3.  
204. *All's*] F3, 4; *Alls* F2. *well*  
*Sir*] F2; *well, sir* F3; *well, Sir* F4.  
205. *powre*] F2; *power* F3, 4.  
*i'th' Court*] F4; *ith' Court* F2, 3.  
206. *thanks*] F2; *thanks* F3, 4.  
208-209. *concernes: Your*] *con-*  
*cernes, Your* F2; *concerns, Your*  
F3; *concerns Your* F4.  
209. *selfe*] F2; *self* F3, 4. *Noble*  
*Friends*] F4; *Noble friends* F2, 3.

210. *partners*] F2, 3; *Partners* F4.  
*businessse*] F2, 3; *business* F4.  
211. *is't*] F3, 4; *ist* F2.  
212. *Romanes*] F2; *Romans* F3, 4.  
213. *Feather*] F4; *feather* F2, 3.  
*wing*] F2, 3; *Wing* F4. *sum-*  
*mes*] F2; *sums* F3; *summs* F4.  
214. *Emperor*] F2, 3; *Emperour* F4.  
215. *Factor*] F4; *factor* F2, 3.  
216. *'tis*] F3, 4; *tis* F2. *Jewels*]  
F3; *Jewels* F3, 4.  
217. *rich, and*] F2; *rich and* F3,  
4. *forme*] F2, 3; *form* F4.  
*valeswes*] F2; *values* F3, 4.

218-19. *strange To*] *strange, To*  
F2, 3, 4.  
222. *pawne*] F2; *pawn* F3, 4.  
*Honor*] *honor* (r reversed) F2;  
*honor* F3; *honour* F4. *safety*]  
F3, 4; *saftey* F2.  
223. *keepe*] *kepe* F2; *keep* F3, 4.  
224-5. *Bed-chamber. Iach.*] F3, 4;  
*Bed chamber: Iach.* F2.  
225. *Trunke*] F2; *Trunk* F3, 4.  
227. *onely*] F2; *only* F3, 4.  
228-9. *aboard*] F2; *aboard* F3, 4.  
*morrow. Imo.*] F4; *morrow,*  
*Imo.* F2, 3.



*Imo.* O no, no.

[p. 375,  
COL. 2]

*Iach.* Yes I befeech : or I shall thort my word  
By length'ning my returne. From Gallia,  
I croft the Seas on purpose, and on promise  
To see your Grace.

232

*Imo.* I thanke you for your paines :  
But not away to morrow.

*Iach.* O I must Madam.  
Therefore I shall befeech you, if you please  
To greet your Lord with writing, doo't to night,  
I haue out-stood my time, which is materiall  
To'th'tender of our Present.

236

240

*Imo.* I will write :  
Send your Trunke to me, it shall safe be kept,  
And truly yeelded you : you're very welcome. *Exeunt.*

*Actus Secundus. Scena Prima.*

[II. 1]

*Enter Clotten, and the two Lords.*

*Clo.* Was there euer man had such lucke ? when I kift  
the lacke vpon an vp-cast, to be hit away ? I had a hun- [p. 376,  
dred pound on't : and then a whorson lacke-an-Apes, COL. 1]  
must take me vp for swearing, as if I borrowed mine 4  
oathes of him, and might not spend them at my pleasure.

1. What got he by that ? you haue broke his pate  
with your Bowle.

2. If his wit had bin like him that broke it : it would 8  
haue run all out.

231. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

234. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*paines*] F<sub>2</sub> ; pains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

235. *O I must*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; O, I must

F<sub>4</sub>.

238. *doo't*] F<sub>2</sub> ; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

239. *materiall*] F<sub>2</sub> ; material F<sub>3</sub>,

4.

240. *To'th'tender*] F<sub>2</sub> ; To th'ten-

der F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

242. *Trunke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Trunk F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*safe be*] F<sub>2</sub> ; be safe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

243. *truly*] F<sub>2</sub> ; truly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*yeelded*] F<sub>2</sub> ; yielded F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Prima*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Scœna

Prima F<sub>2</sub>.

1. *lucke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; luck F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *upon an vp-cast*] upon an

upcast F<sub>2</sub> ; an up-cast F<sub>3</sub>, 4. a

*hundred*] F<sub>2</sub> ; an hundred F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

3. *on't ; and*] on't ; and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*lacke-an-Apes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Jack-an-

apes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *oathes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; oaths F<sub>3</sub> ; Oaths

F<sub>4</sub>.

7. *Bowle*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Bowl F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub> ; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



[p. 376, *Clot.* When a Gentleman is dispos'd to fweare: it is  
COL. 1] not for any standers by to curtall his oathes. Ha?

12 2. No my Lord; nor crop the eares of them.

*Clot.* Whorfon dog: I gaue him satisfaction? would  
he had bin one of my Ranke.

2. To haue smell'd like a Foole.

16 *Clot.* I am not vext more at any thing in th'earth: a  
pox on't. I had rather not be so Noble as I am: they dare  
not fight with me, becaufe of the Queene my Mo-  
ther: euery Iacke-Slaue hath his belly full of Fighting,  
20 and I muft go vp and downe like a Cock, that no body  
can match.

2. You are Cocke and Capon too, and you crow  
Cock, with your combe on.

24 *Clot.* Sayeft thou?

2. It is not fit you Lordship should vndertake euery  
Companion, that you giue offence too.

*Clot.* No, I know that: but it is fit I should commit  
28 offence to my inferiors.

2 I, it is fit for your Lordship onely.

*Clot.* Why so I say.

1. Did you heere of a Stranger that's come to Court  
32 night?

*Clot.* A Stranger, and I not know on't?

2. He's a strange Fellow himfelfe, and knowes it not.

1. There's an Italian come, and 'tis thought one of  
36 *Leonatus* Friends.

10. *swear*] F2; swear F3, 4.  
11. *curtall*] F2; curtal F3; cur-  
tail F4. *oathes*] F2; oaths F3;  
Oaths F4.  
12. *No my Lord*] F2, 3; No, my  
Lord F4; *cares*] F2; ears F3;  
Ears F4.  
13. *gaue*] give F2, 3, 4.  
14. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *Ranke*]  
F2; Rank F3, 4.  
15. *smell'd*] F2; smelt F3, 4.  
*Foole*] F2; fool F3; Fool F4.  
16. *th'earth*] the earth F3; the  
Earth F4.

a—F1.

3

18. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
19. *Iacke-Slaue*] Jacke-Slave F2;  
Jack-slave F3, 4. *Fighting*]  
fighting F2, 3, 4.  
20. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2. *downe*]  
F2; down F3, 4. *Cock*] F3, 4;  
Cocke F2.  
22. *and Capon*] F2; and a Capon  
F3, 4.  
22-23. *Cocke*] F2; Cock F3, 4.  
*combe*] F2, 3; comb F4.  
25. *fit you*] F2; fit your F3, 4.  
26. *too*] to F2, 3, 4.  
28. *inferiors*] F2, 3; inferiours F4.

29. *onely* F2; only F3, 4.  
31. *heere*] heare F2; hear F3, 4.  
*that's*] F3, 4; that's F2.  
31-32. *Court night*] Court to  
night F2, 3; Court to Night F4.  
34. *He's*] F3, 4; Hes F2. *Fellow*]  
F4; fellow F2, 3. *himselfe*]  
F2; himself F3, 4. *knowes*] F2;  
knows F3, 4.  
35. *There's*] F3, 4; Theres F2.  
*'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
36. *Friends*] F4; friendes F2;  
friends F3.

*Clot. Leonatus?* A banisht Rascall; and he's another, [p. 376,  
whatsoever he be. Who told you of this Stranger? COL. 1]

1. One of your Lordships Pages.

*Clot.* Is it fit I went to looke vpon him? Is there no 40  
derogation in't?

2. You cannot derogate my Lord.

*Clot.* Not easily I thinke.

2. You are a Foole graunted, therefore your Issues 44  
being foolish do not derogate.

*Clot.* Come, Ile go see this Italian : what I haue lost  
to day at Bowles, Ile winne to night of him. Come : go.

2. Ile attend your Lordship. *Exit.* 48

That such a craftie Diuell as is his Mother  
Should yeild the world this Assè : A woman, that  
Beares all downe with her Braine, and this her Sonne,  
Cannot take two from twenty for his heart, 52  
And leaue eightene. Alas poore Princessè,  
Thou diuine *Imogen*, what thou endur'st,  
Betwixt a Father by thy Step-dame gouern'd,  
A Mother hourly coynng plots : A Wooer, 56  
More hatefull then the foule expulsion is  
Of thy deere Husband. Then that horrid Act  
Of the diuorce, hee'l'd make the Heauens hold firme  
The walls of thy deere Honour. Keepe vnshak'd 60  
That Temple thy faire mind, that thou maiest stand  
T'enioy thy banish'd Lord : and this great Land. *Exeunt.*

37. *banisht*] F2; banish'd F3, 4.

*Rascall*] F2; Rascal F3, 4.

37-38. *another, whatsoever*] another \* \* \* whatsoever F2; another, whosoever F3, 4.

40. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4.

41. *derogation*] derogation F2, 3,

4. *derogate my*] F2, 3; derogate, my F4.

43. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

44. *Foole*] F2; fool F3; Fool F4.

44. *graunted*] granted F2, 3, 4.

45. *foolish do*] foolish doe F2;

foolish, do F3; Foolish, do F4.

46. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

46. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2.

47. *Bowles*] F2; Bowls F3, 4.

*winne*] F2; win F3, 4.

46, 47, 48. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

49. *craftie*] crafty F2, 3. *Diuell*]

Diuell F2; Devill F3, 4. *Mother*

*Should*] F2; Mother. Should

F3; Mother, Should F4.

50. *yeild*] F2; yield F3, 4. *world*]

F2, 3; World F4. *Assè*] F2, 3;

AssF4, woman] F2, 3; Woman F4.

51. *Beares all downe*] F2; Bears all

down F3, 4. *Braine*] F2; Brain

F3, 4. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.

53. *eightene*] F2; eighteen F3, 4.

*poore*] F2; poor F3, 4. *Princessè*]

F2; Princess F3, 4.

56. *hourly*] F2; hourly F3, 4.

*coynng*] F2, 3; coining F4.

57. *hatefull*] F2; hateful F3, 4.

*then*] F2, 3; than F4. *foule*] F2;

foul F3, 4. *expulsion*] F2, 3, 4;

expulsion some copies, of F1.

58. *deere*] F2; dear F3, 4. *Hus-*

*band. Then*] husband, Then

F2; husband, then F3; hus-

band, than F4.

59. *hee'l'd*] he'l'd F2, 3, 4. *Hea-*

*uens*] heavens F2, 3; Heavens

F4. *firme*] F2; firm F3, 4.

60. *walls*] F2, 3; Walls F4.

*deere*] F2; dear F3, 4. *Honour*]

honour F2, 3; honour F4. *Keepe*]

F2; Keep F3, 4.

61. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4.

[p. 376,  
COL. 1]

## Scena Secunda.

*Enter Imogen, in her Bed, and a Lady.*Imo. Who's there? My woman: *Helene?*

La. Please you Madam.

Imo. What houre is it?

[COL. 2] Lady. Almost midnight, Madam.

Imo. I haue read three houres then:

Mine eyes are weake,

Fold downe the leafe where I haue left: to bed.

8 Take not away the Taper, leaue it burning:

And if thou canst awake by foure o'th'clock,

I prythee call me: Sleepe hath seiz'd me wholly.

To your protection I commend me, Gods,

12 From Fayries, and the Tempters of the night,

Guard me beseech yee.

*Sleepes.**Iachimo from the Trunke*

Iach. The Crickets sing, and mans ore-labor'd fenfe

Repaires it selfe by rest: Our *Tarquine* thus

16 Did softly presse the Rushes, ere he waken'd

The Chastitie he wounded. *Cytherea,*

How brauely thou becom'st thy Bed; fresh Lilly,

And whiter then the Sheetes: that I might touch,

20 But kisse, one kisse. Rubies vnparagon'd,

How deerely they doo't: 'Tis her breathing that

Scena Secunda] F3, 4; Scaena

Secunda F2.

Bed] F2, 4; hed F3.

1. *Who's?*] F3, 4; Whos F2. *My woman: Helene*] F2; My woman Helen F3, 4.2. *you Madam*] F2, 3; you, Madam F4.3. *houre*] F2; hour F3, 4; (houe some copies of F1.)5. *houres*] F2; hours F3, 4.6. *eyes*] F2, 3; Eyes F4. *weake*] F2; weak F3, 4.7. *downe*] F2; down F3, 4. *leafe*] F2; Leaf F3, 4. *to bed. Take*] F2; to bed Take F3; to Bed

Take F4.

9. *foure*] F2; four F3, 4. *clock*] clocke F2; Clock F3, 4.10. *prythee*] prethee F2; prithee F3, 4. *Sleepe*] F2; Sleep F3, 4. *seiz'd*] seiz'd F2, 3, 4.11. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.12. *Fayries*] F2; Fairies F3, 4.13. *me beseech*] F2, 3; me, beseech F4. *yeer*] F2; ye F3, 4. *Sleepes*] F2; Sleeps F3, 4.*Iachimo . . . Trunke*] F2; Iachimo . . . Trunk F3; Jachimo . . . Trunk F4.14. *Jach*] F2, 3; Jach F4. *ore-labor'd*] F2; ore-labour'd F3, 4.14-15. *sense Repaires*] F2; senseRepairs F3; sense, Repairs F4. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *Tarquine*] F2; Tarquin F3, 4.16. *presse*] F2, 3; press F4.17. *Chastitie*] Chastity F2, 3, 4.18. *becom'st*] F3; becomst F2.19. *than*] F3, 4; than F4. *Sheetes*] Sheets F2, 3, 4.20. *kisse, one kisse*] F2, 3; kiss, one kiss F4.21. *deerely*] F2; dearly F3, 4. *doo't*] do't F2, 3, 4. *'Tis*] F3, 4; 'Tis F2.

Perfumes the Chamber thus : the Flame o'th'Taper  
 Bowes toward her, and would vnder-peepe her lids. [p. 376,  
 To see th'inclosed Lights, now Canopied COL. 2]  
 Vnder these windowes, White and Azure lac'd 24  
 With Blew of Heauens owne tinct. But my designe.  
 To note the Chamber, I will write all downe,  
 Such, and such pictures : There the window, such 28  
 Th'adornement of her Bed; the Arras, Figures,  
 Why such, and such : and the Contents o'th'Story.  
 Ah, but some naturall notes about her Body,  
 Aboue ten thousand meaner Moueables 32  
 Would testifie, t'enrich mine Inuentorie.  
 O sleepe, thou Ape of death, lye dull vpon her,  
 And be her Sense but as a Monument,  
 Thus in a Chappell lying. Come off, come off ; 36  
 As slippery as the Gordian-knot was hard.  
 'Tis mine, and this will witnesse outwardly,  
 As strongly as the Conscience do's within :  
 To'th'madding of her Lord. On her left breast 40  
 A mole Cinque-spotted : Like the Crimfon drops  
 I'th'bottom of a Cowslippe. Heere's a Voucher,  
 Stronger then euer Law could make; this Secret  
 Will force him thinke I haue pick'd the lock, and t'ane 44  
 The treasure of her Honour. No more : to what end ?  
 Why should I write this downe, that's riueted,  
 Screw'd to my memorie. She hath bin reading late,

22. *Flame o'th'Taper*] flame oth'  
 Taper F2, 3; flame o'th'Taper F4.  
 23. *Bowes*] F2; Bows F3, 4.  
 24. *vnder-peepe*] Under-peepe F2;  
 under-peepe F3, 4.  
 25. *these windowes*] the windowes  
 F2; the windows F3; the Win-  
 dows F4.  
 26. *Blew*] F2, 3; Blue F4. *owne*]  
 F2; own F3, 4. *tinct. But*]  
 tinct, But F2; tinct, but F3, 4.  
 27. *designe.*] F2; [designe ? F1, some  
 copies]; designe's F3; design's F4.  
 28. *pictures*] F2, 3; Pictures F4.  
 29. *window*] F2, 3; Window F4.

29. *Th'adornement*] F2; [adorn-  
 ment F1, some copies]; adorn-  
 ment F3, 4.  
 30. *o'th'Story*] F4; oth Story F2, 3.  
 31. *some*] soshe F2. *naturall*]  
 F2; natural F3, 4.  
 32. *Inuentorie*] Inventory F2, 3, 4.  
 33. *sleepe*] F2; sleep F3, 4. *death*]  
 F2, 3; Death F4.  
 34. *Sense*] F2; sense F3, 4.  
 35. *Chappell*] F2; Chappel F3, 4.  
 36. *Gordian-knot*] F2, 3; Gordian-  
 Knot F4.  
 37. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2. *witnesse*]  
 F2, 3; witness F4.  
 38. *To'th'madding*] To th' mad-

ding F2, 3, 4.  
 39. *I'th'bottom*] F3; Ith' bot-  
 tome F2; I'th'bottom F4. *Cow-  
 slippe*] F2; Cowslip F3, 4. *Heere's*]  
 Heeres F2; Heres F3, 4.  
 40. *make; this*] make: this F2, 3, 4.  
 41. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4. *locke*]  
 lock F2, 3, 4.  
 42. *Honour*] honor F2; honour  
 F3, 4.  
 43. *downe*] F2; down F3, 4.  
 44. *that's*] F3, 4; that's F2. *riueted*]  
 riuete some copies of F1; rivet-  
 ted F2; rivitted F3; rivetted F4.  
 45. *memorie*] memory F2, 3, 4.  
 46. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4.

[p. 376, The Tale of *Tereus*, heere the leafe's turn'd downe

COL. 2] Where *Philomele* gaue vp. I haue enough,

To'th'Truncke againe, and thut the spring of it.

51 Swift, swift, you Dragons of the night, that dawning

May beare the Rauens eye : I lodge in feare,

Though this a heauenly Angell : hell is heere.

*Clocke strikes*

54 One, two, three : time, time.

*Exit.*

### *Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Clotten, and Lords.*

1 1. Your Lordship is the most patient man in losse, the most coldest that euer turn'd vp Ace.

*Clot.* It would make any man cold to loofe.

4 1. But not euery man patient after the noble temper of your Lordship; You are most hot, and furious when you winne.

*Clot.*

[p. 377, Winning will put any man into courage : if I could get  
COL. 1] this foolish *Imogen*, I should haue Gold enough : it's almost morning, is't not ?

1 Day, my Lord.

*Clot.* I would this Musicke would come : I am aduised to giue her Musicke a mornings, they say it will penetrate.

*Enter Musicians.*

Come on, tune : If you can penetrate her with your fin-

48. *Tereus*] F2; *Terus* F3, 4.  
*heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *leafe's*] leafes F2; leafs F3, 4. *downe*] F2; down F3, 4.  
 50. *To'th'Truncke*] To th Truncke F2; To th' Trunk F3, 4. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.  
 52. *beare*] F2; bear F3, 4. *eye*] F2, 3; Eye F4. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4.  
 53. *heavenly*] heavenly F2, 3; Heavny F4 (some copies). *Angell*] F2; Angel F3, 4.

*hell*] F2, 3; Hell F4. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
*Clocke strikes*] F2; Clock strikes F3, 4.  
*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4; *Scœna Tertia* F2.  
 1. *losse*] F3; Iosse F2; loss F4.  
 2. *that euer turn'd*] that turned (euer omitted) F2, 3, 4.  
 4. *patient after*] F2; patient, after F3, 4.  
 6. *winne*] F2; win F3, 4.  
 7. *Clot.*] F4; om. F1, 2, 3.

7. *courage*] F2, 3; Courage F1.  
 9. *morning*] F2, 3; Morning F4.  
 8. *it's*] F3, 4; its F2.  
 9. *morning*] F2, 3; Morning F4.  
 10. *Lord, Clot*] F4; Lord, Clot F2, 3.  
 11, 12. *Musicke*] F2; Musick F3, 4.  
*I am aduised to*] I am advised to F2, 4; I am advised, to F3.  
*mornings*] F2, 3; Mornings F4. *Enter Musicians*] F2, 3; Enter Musicians F4.  
 14. *her*] here F2, 3, 4. *fingering*] F2, 3; Fingering F4.

gering, fo : wee'l try with tongue too : if none will do, let [p. 377,  
her remaine : but Ile neuer giue o're. First, a very excel- COL. 1]  
lent good conceyted thing; after a wonderful fweet aire,  
with admirable rich words to it, and then let her confi-  
der.

## SONG.

*Hearke, hearke, the Larke at Heauens gate sing s,* 20  
*and Phœbus gins arise,*  
*His Steeds to water at those Springs*  
*on chalic'd Flowres that lyes :*  
*And winking Mary-buds begin to ope their Golden eyes* 24  
*With euery thing that pretty is, my Lady sweet arise :*  
*Arise, arise.*

So, get you gone : if this pen trate, I will confider your  
Musicke the better : if it do not, it is a voyce in her eares 28  
which Horse-haires, and Calues-guts, nor the voyce of  
vnpaued Eunuch to boot, can neuer amed.

*Enter Cymbaline, and Queene.*

2 Heere comes the King.

*Clot.* I am glad I was vp fo late, for that's the reason 32  
I was vp fo earely : he cannot choofe but take this Ser-  
uice I haue done, fatherly. Good morrow to your Ma-  
iesty, and to my gracious Mother.

*Cym.* Attend you here the doore of our stern daughter 36  
Will she not forth ?

15. *wee'l*] we'll F2, 3, 4. *do*] F3,  
4; doe F2.

16. *her*] here F2, 3, 4. *remain*] F2;  
remain F3, 4. *Ile*] F2;  
I'll F3; I'll F4.

17. *conceyted*] conceited F2, 3, 4.  
*wonderfull*] F4; wonderfull F2,  
3. *aire*] F2, 3; air F4.

SONG] Song F2, 3, 4.

20. *Hearke, hearke,*] F2; Hark,  
hark, F3, 4. *Larke*] F2, Lark  
F3, 4.

21. *gins*] F2; 'gins F3, 4.

23. *Flowres*] Flowers F2, 3, 4.  
*lyes*] lies F2, 3, 4.

24. *Mary-buds*] F2, 3; Mary buds  
F4. *eyes*] F2, 3; Eyes F4.

27. *pen trate*] (e dropped out)  
penetrate F2, 3, 4.

28. *Musicke*] F2; Musick F3, 4.  
*voyce*] F2; voice F3, 4. *eares*]  
F2; ears F3; Ears F4.

29. *Horse-haires*] F2; Horse-hairs  
F3, 4. *voyce*] F2; voice F3, 4.

30. *vnpaued*] unpaved F2, 3, 4.  
*amed*] amend F2, 3, 4.

*Enter Cymbaline, and Queene*  
Enter Cymbeline, and Queene  
F2; Enter Queen and Cymbe-  
line F3, 4.

31. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4.

32. *that's*] F3, 4; thats F2.

33. *earely*] F2; early F3, 4.

34. *fatherly*] F2, 3; Fatherly F4.

35. *to my*] F2; om. F3, 4.

36. *here*] F3, 4; heere F2. *doore*]  
F2; door F3, 4. *daughter Will*]  
F2; daughter. Will F3; Daugh-  
ter. Will F4.



[p. 377, *Clot.* I haue asslāy'd her with Musickes, but the vouch-  
COL. I] safes no notice.

40 *Cym.* The Exile of her Minion is too new,  
She hath not yet forgot him, some more time  
Must weare the print of his remembrance on't,  
And then she's yours.

44 *Qu.* You are most bound to'th' King,  
Who let's go by no vantages, that may  
Preferre you to his daughter : Frame your selfe  
To orderly solicity, and be friended

48 With aptnesse of the season : make denials  
Encrease your Seruices : so seeme, as if  
You were inspir'd to do those duties which  
You tender to her : that you in all obey her,  
52 Saue when command to your dismission tends,  
And therein you are senselesse.

*Clot.* Senselesse ? Not so.

*Mef.* So like you ( Sir ) Ambassadors from Rome;

56 The one is *Caius Lucius*.

*Cym.* A worthy Fellow,

Albeit he comes on angry purpose now ;

But that's no fault of his : we must receyue him

60 According to the Honor of his Sender,  
And towards himselfe, his goodnesse fore-spent on vs  
We must extend our notice : Our deere Sonne,  
When you haue giuen good morning to your Mittris,

64 Attend the Queene, and vs, we shall haue neede

T'employ you towards this Romane.

38. *assayl'd*] assail'd F2, 3, 4.

*Musickes*] F2; Musicks F3, 4.

40-1. *new, She*] new. She F2, 3, 4.

42. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.

*on't*] F4; on't F2, 3.

44. *Qu.*] F4; *Que.* F2, 3. *to'th'-*

*King*] F2; to th' King F3, 4.

45. *let's*] lets F2, 3, 4. *go*] F3,

4; goe F2.

46. *Preferre*] F2, 3; *Prefer* F4.

*daughter*] F2, 3; *Daughter* F4.

*Frame*] F2; *frame* F3, 4. *selfe*]

F2; self F3, 4.

47. *solicity*] solicits F2, 3, 4.

48. *aptnesse*] F2, 3; aptness F4.

49. *Seruices*] Services F2; services

F3, 4. *seeme*] F2; seem F3, 4.

50. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

51-52. *her, Saue*] her. *Save* F2, 3, 4.

53. *senselesse*] F2, 3; senseless F4.

54. *Senselesse*] F2, 3; Senseless F4.

55. *Ambassadors*] F2, 4; Amba-

sadors F3. *from*] F3, 4; fr

from F2.

59. *receyue*] receive F2, 3, 4.

60. *Honor*] honor F2; honour F3, 4.

61. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.

*goodnesse*] F2, 3; goodness F4.

62. *deere Sonne*] F2; dear Son F3,

4.

63. *good morning*] F2, 3; Good

Morning F4. *Mistris*] F2, 3;

Mistriss F4.

64. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.

*neede*] need F2, 3, 4.

65. *Romane*] F2; Roman F3, 4.

Come our Queene.

*Exeunt.*[p. 377,  
COL. 1]*Clot.* If she be vp, Ile speake with her : if not

Let her lye still, and dreame : by your leaue hoa,

68

I know her women are about her : what

If I do line one of their hands, 'tis Gold

[COL. 2]

Which buyes admittance ( oft it doth ) yea, and makes

*Diana's* Rangers false themselues, yeeld vp

72

Their Deere to'th'tand o'th'Stealer : and 'tis Gold

Which makes the True-man kill'd, and faues the Theefe:

Nay, sometime hangs both Theefe, and True-man : what

Can it not do, and vndoo? I will make

76

One of her women Lawyer to me, for

I yet not vnderstand the case my selfe.

By your leaue.

*Knockes.**Enter a Lady.**La.* Who's there that knockes?

80

*Clot.* A Gentleman.*La.* No more.*Clot.* Yes, and a Gentlewomans Sonne.*La.* That's more

84

Then some whose Taylors are as deere as yours,

Can iustly boast of : what's your Lordships pleasure?

*Clot.* Your Ladies person, is she ready?*La.* I, to keepe her Chamber.

88

*Clot.* There is Gold for you,

Sell me your good report.

*La.* How, my good name? or to report of you

What I shall thinke is good. The Princeffe.

92

66. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 67. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
*speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *not*  
*Let*] not; Let F<sub>2</sub>, 3; not, Let F<sub>4</sub>.  
 68. *dreame*] F<sub>2</sub>; dream F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>; ho F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 69. *women*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Women F<sub>4</sub>.  
 70. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *hands*, 'tis]  
*hands*, tis F<sub>2</sub>; hands: tis F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Gold*] gold F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 71. *buyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; buys F<sub>4</sub>. *yea*,  
*and*] yea and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 72. *yeeld*] F<sub>2</sub>; yield F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

73. *Deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Deer F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o'th'*  
*Stealer*] F<sub>4</sub>; o'th Stealer F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
*'tis Gold*] tis gold F<sub>2</sub>; 'tis gold  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 74. 75. *Theefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 76. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *vndoo*]  
undoo F<sub>2</sub>; undo F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 77. *women*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Women F<sub>4</sub>.  
 78. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 79. *Knockes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Knocks F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
 80. *knockes*] F<sub>2</sub>; knocks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 80, 82, 84, 88, 91. *La.*] Lad. F<sub>2</sub>,

3; Lady F<sub>4</sub>.  
 83. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 84. *That's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; That's F<sub>2</sub>.  
 85. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *deere*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; deer F<sub>3</sub>; dear F<sub>4</sub>.  
 86. *what's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; what's F<sub>2</sub>.  
 87. *pleasure*] pleasure? F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 88. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 89. *Gold*] gold F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 91. *How, my*] F<sub>4</sub>; How my F<sub>2</sub>,  
3.  
 92. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Princesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Princess F<sub>4</sub>.

[P. 377,  
COL. 2]*Enter Imogen.**Clot.* Good morrow fairest, Sister your sweet hand.*Imo.* Good morrow Sir, you lay out too much paines

For purchasing but trouble : the thanks I giue,

96 Is telling you that I am poore of thanks,

And scarce can spare them.

*Clot.* Still I sweare I loue you.*Imo.* If you but said so, 'twere as deepe with me :

100 If you sweare still, your recompence is still

That I regard it not.

*Clot.* This is no answer.*Imo.* But that you shall not say, I yeeld being silent,

104 I would not speake. I pray you spare me, 'faith

I shall vnfold equall discourtesie

To your best kindnesse : one of your great knowing

Should learne (being taught) forbearance.

108 *Clot.* To leaue you in your madnesse, 'twere my sin,

I will not.

*Imo.* Fooles are not mad Folkes.*Clot.* Do you call me Foole ?112 *Imo.* As I am mad I do :

If you'l be patient, Ile no more be mad,

That cures vs both. I am much forry (Sir)<sup>1</sup>

You put me to forget a Ladies manners

116 By being so verball : and learne now, for all,

That I which know my heart, do heere pronounce

By th'very truth of it, I care not for you,

94. *morrow* *Sir, you*] F2; *morrow*,  
sir, you F3; *morrow*, Sir, you  
F4. *paines*] F2; *pains* F3, 4.  
95, 96. *thanks*] F2; *thanks* F3, 4.  
*poore*] F2; *poor* F3, 4.  
97. *scarce*] F2; *scarce* F3, 4.  
98. *sweare*] F2; *swear* F3, 4.  
99. *If you but*] F2; *If you'd but*  
F3, 4. *'twere*] F3, 4; *twere*  
F2. *deepe*] F2; *deep* F3,  
4.  
100. *sweare*] F2; *swear* F3, 4.

103. *yeeld*] F2; *yield* F3, 4.  
104. *speake*] F2; *speak* F3, 4.  
*'faith*] *faith* F2, 3; *Faith* F4.  
105. *equall*] F2, 3; *equal* F4.  
106. *kindnesse*] *kindnesse* F2, 3;  
*kindness* F4.  
107. *learne*] F2; *learn* F3, 4.  
108. *madnesse*] F2, 3; *madness*  
F4. *'twere*] F3, 4; *twere* F2.  
*sin*] *sinne* F2, 3, 4.  
110. *Fooles*] F2; *Fools* F3, 4.  
*Folkes*] *folkes* F2; *folks* F3;

*Folks* F4.  
111. *Do*] F3, 4; *doe* F2. *Foole*]  
*foole* F2; *fool* F3; *Fool* F4.  
112. *do*] F3, 4; *doe* F2.  
113. *you'll*] *you'll* F2, 3, 4. *Ile*]  
F2; *I'll* F3; *I'll* F4. *mad, That*]  
F3, 4; *mad, that* F2.  
116. *verball*] F2; *verbal* F3, 4.  
*learne*] F2; *learn* F3, 4.  
117. *do*] F3, 4; *doe* F2. *heere*]  
F2; *here* F3, 4.

And am so neere the lacke of Charitie  
To accuse my selfe, I hate you : which I had rather  
You felt, then make't my boast.

[p. 377,  
COL. 2]

*Clot.* You sinne against

Obedience, which you owe your Father, for  
The Contract you pretend with that base Wretch,  
One, bred of Almes, and foster'd with cold dishes,  
With scraps o'th' Court : It is no Contract, none ;  
And though it be allowed in meaner parties

124

(Yet who then he more meane) to knit their soules

128

(On whom there is no more dependencie

But Brats and Beggerie) in selfe-figur'd knot,

Yet you are curb'd from that enlargement, by

The consequence o'th' Crowne, and must not, foyle

[p. 378,  
COL. 1]

The precious note of it ; with a base Slaue,

AHilding for a Liurie, a Squires Cloth,

A. Pantler ; not so eminent.

*Imo.* Prophane Fellow :

136

Wert thou the Sonne of *Iupiter*, and no more,

But what thou art besides : thou wer't too base,

To be his Groome : thou wer't dignified enough

Euen to the point of Enuie. If 'twere made

140

Comparatiue for your Vertues, to be stil'd

The vnder Hangman of his Kingdome; and hated

For being prefer'd so well.

*Clot.* The South-Fog rot him.

144

*Imo.* He neuer can meete more mischance, then come

To be but nam'd of thee. His mean't Garment

119. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4.  
120. *lacke*] F2; lack F3, 4. *Charitie*  
Charity F2, 3, 4.

121. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

122. *sinne*] F2; sin F3, 4.

123. *Father*] F4; father F2, 3.

125. *Almes*] F2, 3; Alms F4.  
126. *dishes, With*] dishes With F2,  
3; Dishes With F4.

126. *o'th' Court*] oth' Court F2, 3, 4.

128. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *meane*]

F2; mean F3, 4. *soules*] F2;  
souls F3; Souls F4.

129. *dependencie*] dependancy  
F2, 3, 4.

130. *selfe-figur'd*] F2; self  
figur'd F3, 4.

132. *o'th' Crowne*] oth' Crowne F2;  
oth' Crown F3; o'th Crown F4.  
134. *Liurie*] Livory F2, 3, 4.

135. *A. Pantler*] A Pantler F2, 3, 4.

137. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4. *Iu-*  
*piter*] F2; Jupiter F3, 4.

139. *Groome*] F2; Groom F3, 4.

140. *Enuie. If*] Envy, if F2, 3, 4.  
*'twere*] F3, 4; twere F2.

142. *Kingdome*] F2, 3; king-  
dom F4.

144. *South-Fog*] F2, 3; South  
Fog F4.

145. *meete*] F2; meet F3, 4. *then*  
F2, 3; than F4.

146. *mean'st*] meanest F2, 3, 4.

[p. 378, That euer hath but clipt his body; is dearer  
COL. 1] In my respect, then all the Heires about thee,  
Were they all made such men : How now *Pisanio*?

*Enter Pisanio,*

*Clot.* His Garments? Now the diuell.

*Imo.* To *Dorothy* my woman hie thee presently.

152 *Clot.* His Garment?

*Imo.* I am frighted with a Foole,  
Frighted, and angered worfe : Go bid my woman  
Search for a Jewell, that too casually

156 Hath left mine Arme : it was thy Masters. Shrew me

If I would loose it for a Reuenew,  
Of any Kings in Europe. I do think,  
I saw't this morning : Confident I am.

160 Last night 'twas on mine Arme; I kiss'd it,  
I hope it be not gone, to tell my Lord  
That I kiss'd aught but he.

*Pis.* 'Twill not be lost.

164 *Imo.* I hope so : go and search.

*Clot.* You haue abus'd me :

His meanest Garment?

*Imo.* I, I said so Sir,

168 If you will make't an Action, call witness to't.

*Clot.* I will enforme your Father.

*Imo.* Your Mother too :

She's my good Lady; and will conceiue, I hope

172 But the worst of me. So I leaue your Sir,

147. *body; is*] body, is F2, 3, 4.

148. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

*Heires*] haïres F2; hairs F3, 4.

149. *now Pisanio*] F2, 3; now,

*Pisanio* F4.

150. *Garments*] Garment F2, 3, 4.

*diuell*] diuell F2; devill F3;

*Devil* F4.

151. *Dorothy my woman hie*]

*Dorothy my woman hie* F2, 3;

*Dorothy, my Woman, hie* F4.

*thee*] F2, 4; the F3.

153. *Foole*] F2; fool F3; Fool F4.

154. *Go*] F3, 4; Goe F2.

155. *Jewell*] F2; Jewell F3; Jew-

*el* F4.

156. *Arme*] F2, 3; Arm F4.

157. *loose*] lose F2, 3, 4. *Re-*

*uenew*] Reuenew F2, 3; Re-

*venue* F4.

158. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *think*]

F3, 4; thinke F2.

159. *morning*] F2, 3; Morning

*F4. I am.*] F2, 3; I am, F4.

160. *'twas*] F3, 4; twas F2.

*mine*] F2; my F3, 4. *Arme; I*]

*Arme* : I F2, 3; Arm : I F4.

162. *kisse*] F2, 3; kiss F4. *ought*]

F2; ought F3, 4. *he*] him F2, 3, 4.

163. *Pis.*] Pisa F2, 3, 4. *'Twill*]

F3, 4; Twill F2.

164. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2.

167. *so Sir*] F2; so, sir F3; so, Sir F4.

168. *witnesse*] F2; witness F3, 4.

169. *enforme*] F2, 3; enform F4.

171. *She's*] F3, 4; Shes F2. *con-*

*ciene*] conceive F2, 3, 4.

172. *your Sir*] F2; you, sir F3;

you Sir F4.

To'th'worst of discontent.

*Exit.*

[p. 378,  
COL. 1]

*Clot.* Ile bereueng'd :

His mean't Garment ? Well.

*Exit.*

175

### Scena Quarta.

*Enter Posthumus, and Philario*

*Post.* Feare it not Sir : I would I were so fure  
To winne the King, as I am bold, her Honour  
Will remaine her's.

*Phil.* What meanes do you make to him ?

4

*Post.* Not any : but abide the change of Time,  
Quake in the present winters state, and wish  
That warmer dayes would come : In thefe fear'd hope  
I barely gratifie your loue; they fayling,  
I must die much your debtor.

8

*Phil.* Your very goodnesse, and your company,  
Ore-payes all I can do. By this your King,  
Hath heard of Great *Augustus* : *Caius Lucius*,  
Will do's Commiſſion throughly. And I think  
Hee'le grant the Tribute : ſend th'Arrerages,  
Or looke vpon our Romaines, whoſe remembrance  
Is yet freſh in their griefe.

12

[COL. 2]

16

*Post.* I do beleuee

(Statift though I am none, nor like to be)

173. *To'th'worst*] F2; To th'worst

F3, 4.

174. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; I'll F4. *bereueng'd*] F2; be reueng'd F3, 4.

175. *mean'st*] meanst F2, 3, 4.

*Scena Quarta*] F3, 4; *Scena*

1. *not Sir*] F2; not, sir F3; not, Sir F4.

2. *winne*] F2; win F3. *Honour*] honour F2, 3; Honour F4.

3. *remaine*] F2; remain F3, 4.

*her's*] hers F2, 3, 4.

4. *meanes*] F2; means F3, 4. *do*]

F3, 4; doe F2.

6. *winters state*] F2, 3; Winters state F4.

7. *fear'd hope*] fear'd hopes F2,

3, 4.

8. *gratifie your*] F2; gratify your

F3; gratify your F4. *fayling*]

F2, 3; failing F4.

9. *die*] F2, 4; dye F2. *debtor*]

F2, 3; Debtor F4.

10. *goodnesse*] F2, 3; goodness F4.

*company*] F2, 3; Company F4.

11. *Ore-payes*] Ore payes F2;

O're payes F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4;

doe F2.

13. *think*] F3, 4; thinke F2.

14. *Hee'le*] F2; He'll F3, 4. *Ar-*

*rerages*] F2, 3; Arrearages F4.

15. *Romaines*] Romanes F2; Ro-

mans F3, 4.

16. *griefe*] F2; grief F3, 4.

17. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.



- [p. 378 That this will proue a Warre; and you shall heare  
COL. 2] The Legion now in Gallia, fooner landed  
In our not-fearing-Britaine, then haue tydings  
Of any penny Tribute paid. Our Countrymen  
Are men more order'd, then when *Iulius Cæsar*  
24 Smil'd at their lacke of skill, but found their courage  
Worthy his frowning at. Their discipline,  
( Now wing-led with their courages ) will make knowne  
To their Approuers, they are People, such  
28 That mend vpon the world. *Enter Iachimo.*  
*Phi.* See *Iachimo.*  
*Pofl.* The fwiftest Harts, haue posted you by land;  
And Windes of all the Corners kis'd your Sailes,  
32 To make your vessell nimble.  
*Phil.* Welcome Sir.  
*Pofl.* I hope the briefenesse of your answere, made  
The speedinesse of your returne.  
36 *Iachi.* Your Lady,  
Is one of the fayrest that I haue look'd vpon  
*Pofl.* And therewithall the best, or let her beauty  
Looke thorough a Casement to allure false hearts,  
40 And be false with them.  
*Iachi.* Heere are Letters for you.  
*Pofl.* Their tenure good I trust.  
*Iach.* 'Tis very like.  
44 *Pofl.* Was *Caius Lucius* in the Britaine Court,  
When you were there?

19. *Warre*] F2; War F3, 4.  
20. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
21. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3,  
4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *tyd-*  
*ings*] F2; tidings F3, 4.  
22. *Countrymen*] F2, 4; Countri-  
men F3.  
23. *orderd, then*] order'd then F2,  
3; order'd than F4.  
24. *lacke*] F2; lack F3, 4.  
25. *discipline*] F2; discipline (*i*  
dropped out) F3 (some copies);  
Discipline F4.

26. *wing-led*] mingled F2, 3, 4.  
*knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.  
28. *world*] F2, 3; World F4.  
*Iachimo*] F2, 3; Iachimo F4.  
29. *Phi.*] Phil. F2, 3, 4.  
30. *Harts, haue*] harts, haue 1 2;  
hearts, haue F3; hearts haue F4.  
31. *Windes*] F2; Winds F3, 4.  
*Sailes, To*] Sailes. To F2; Sails.  
To F3, 4.  
32. *vessell*] F2; vessel F3;  
Vessel F4.  
33. *Welcome Sir*] F2; Welcome,

Sir F3, 4.  
34. *briefenesse*] F2, 3; briefnes,  
F4. *answere*] answer F2, 3, 4.  
35. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.  
36, 41. *Iachi.*] Iach. F2, 3; Iach. F4.  
37. *fayrest*] feyrest F2; fairest F  
3, 4.  
38. *therewithall*] F2, 3; there-  
withall F4.  
39. *Looke*] F2; Look F3, 4.  
41. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4.  
43. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2.  
44. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.

*Iach.* He was expected then,  
But not approach'd.

[p. 378,  
COL. 2]

*Post.* All is well yet,  
Sparkles this Stone as it was wont, or is't not  
Too dull for your good wearing?

*Iach.* If I haue loft it,  
I should haue loft the worth of it in Gold,  
Ile make a iourney twice as farre, t'enioy  
A second night of such sweet shortnesse, which  
Was mine in Britaine, for the Ring is wonne.

52

*Post.* The Stones too hard to come by.

56

*Iach.* Not a whit,  
Your Lady being so easy.

*Post.* Make note Sir  
Your losse, your Sport: I hope you know that we  
Must not continue Friends.

60

*Iach.* Good Sir, we must  
If you keepe Couenant: had I not brought  
The knowledge of your Mistris home, I grant  
We were to question farther; but I now  
Professe my selfe the winner of her Honor,  
Together with your Ring; and not the wronger  
Of her, or you hauing proceeded but  
By both your willes.

64

68

*Post.* If you can mak't apparant  
That you haue tasted her in Bed; my hand,  
And Ring is yours. If not, the foule opinion  
You had of her pure Honour; gaines, or looses,

72

53. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
*iourney*] journey F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Jour-  
ney F<sub>4</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
54. *shortnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; shortness  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
55. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*wonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; won F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *easy*] easie F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
59. *note Sir Your*] not Sir, Your  
F<sub>2</sub>; not, sir, Your F<sub>3</sub>; not, Sir,

Your F<sub>4</sub>.  
60. *losse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loss F<sub>4</sub>.  
61. *Friends*] F<sub>4</sub>; friends F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
62. *Sir*] F<sub>4</sub>; sir F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
63. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
64. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mistriss F<sub>4</sub>.  
66. *Professe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Profess F<sub>4</sub>.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Honor*]  
honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
68. *you hauing*] you, having F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.

69. *willes. Post*] willes, Post F<sub>2</sub>;  
wills, Post F<sub>3</sub>; wills. Post F<sub>4</sub>.  
70. *apparant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; apparent F<sub>4</sub>.  
71. *you*] you F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
72. *not, the*] F<sub>2</sub>; not the F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*foule*] F<sub>2</sub>; foul F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. *pure*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Hon-*  
*our; gaines*] honor: gaines F<sub>2</sub>;  
honour: gains F<sub>3</sub>; honour, gains  
F<sub>4</sub>. *looses, Your*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loses  
Your F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 378, Your Sword, or mine, or Masterlesse leaue both  
COL. 2] To who shall finde them.

*Iach.* Sir, my Circumstances

Being so nere the Truth, as I will make them,

78 Must first induce you to beleue; whose strength

I will confir me wit h oath, which I doubt not

[p. 389, You'l giue me leaue to spare, when you shall finde  
COL. 1] You neede it not.

*Post.* Proceed.

*Iach.* First, her Bed-chamber

84 (Where I confesse I slept not, but professe

Had that was well worth watching) it was hang'd

With Tapistry of Silke, and Siluer, the Story

Proud *Cleopatra*, when she met her Roman,

88 And *Sidnus* swell'd aboue the Bankes, or for

The presse of Boates, or Pride. A peece of Worke

So brauely done, so rich, that it did striue

In Workmanship, and Value, which I wonder'd

92 Could be so rarely, and exactly wrought

Since the true life on't was ———

*Post.* This is true:

And this you might haue heard of heere, by me,

96 Or by some other.

*Iach.* More particulars

Must iustifie my knowledge.

*Post.* So they must,

100 Or doe your Honour iniury.

*Iach.* The Chimney

74. *Sword, or*] F2; Sword or F3.  
4. *Masterlesse*] F2, 3; Masterless F4.

75. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
77. *nere*] F2, 3; near F4. *Truth*] truth F2, 3, 4.

78. *beleue; whose*] beleue: whose F2, 3, 4.

79. *confirme*] F2, 3; confirm F4.  
*oath*] F2, 3; Oath F4.

80. *You'l You'll*] F2, 3, 4. *finde*]

F2; find F3, 4.

81. *neede*] F2; need F3, 4.

83. *Bed-chamber*] F2, 3; Bed chamber F4.

84. *confesse*] F2, 3; confess F4.  
*professe*] F2, 3; profess F4.

86. *Silke*] F2; Silk F3, 4.

88. *Sidnus*] *Cidnus* F2, 3, 4.

*Bankes*] F2; Banks F3, 4.

89. *presse*] F2, 3; press F4. *Boates*]

F2; Boats F3, 4. *Pride. A*]

*Pride: A* F2, 3, 4. *peece*] F2; piece F3, 4. *Work*] F2; Work F3, 4.

91. *Workmanship*] F2; Workmanship F3, 4.

95. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

98. *iustifie*] justify F2, 3; justify F4.  
*knowledge. Post*] F2; knowledge Post F3, 4.

100. *doe*] F2; do F3, 4. *Honour*] F3, 4; Honor F3.

Is South the Chamber, and the Chimney-peece  
 Chaste *Dian*, bathing : neuer saw I figures  
 So likely to report themfelues ; the Cutter  
 Was as another Nature dumbe, out-went her,  
 Motion, and Breath left out.

[p. 389,  
 COL. 1]

*Post.* This is a thing

Which you might from Relation likewise reape,  
 Being, as it is, much spoke of.

108

*Iach.* The Roofe o'th'Chamber,  
 With golden Cherubins is fretted. Her Andirons  
 (I had forgot them) were two winking Cupids  
 Of Siluer, each on one foote standing, nicely  
 Depending on their Brands.

112

*Post.* This is her Honor :

Let it be granted you haue seene all this (and praife  
 Be giuen to your remembrance) the description  
 Of what is in her Chamber, nothing faues  
 The wager you haue laid.

116

*Iach.* Then if you can  
 Be pale, I begge but leaue to ayre this Iewell : See,  
 And now 'tis vp againe : it must be married  
 To that your Diamond, Ile keepe them.

120

*Post.* Ioue———

124

Once more let me behold it : Is it that  
 Which I left with her ?

*Iach.* Sir (I thanke her) that  
 She stript it from her Arme : I see her yet :  
 Her pretty Action, did out-sell her guift,  
 And yet enrich'd it too : she gaue it me,

128

102. *Chimney-peece*] F2; Chim-  
 ney-piece F3, 4.  
 103. *Chaste*] F2; Chast F3, 4.  
 105. *dumbe*] F2; dumb F3, 4.  
 108. *reape*] F2; read F3, 4.  
 110. *Roofe*] F2, 3; Roof F4.  
 113. *foote*] F2; foot F3, 4.

115. *Honor*] honor F2; honour F3, 4.  
 116. *seene*] F2; seen F3, 4.  
 119. *wager*] F2, 3; Wager F4.  
 121. *begge*] F2; beg F3, 4. *ayre*]  
 F2; aire F3; air F4. *Iewell*]  
 F2; Jewel F3, 4.  
 122. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *againe*]

F2; again F3, 4.  
 123. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.  
 124. *Ioue*] Ioue F2; Jove F3, 4.  
 127. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
 128. *Arme*] F2, 3; Arm F4.  
 128-9. *yet: Her*] yet Her F2, 3, 4.  
 129. *guift*] F2; gift F3, 4.

[p. 389, And said, she priz'd it once.

COL. 1] *Post.* May be, the pluck'd it off

To send it me.

*Iach.* She writes so to you? doth shee?

*Post.* O no, no, no, 'tis true. Heere, take this too,

136 It is a Bafiliske vnto mine eye,

Killes me to looke on't: Let there be no Honor,

Where there is Beauty: Truth, where semblance: Loue,

Where there's another man. The Vowes of Women,

140 Of no more bondage be, to where they are made,

Then they are to their Vertues, which is nothing:

O, about measure false.

*Phil.* Haue patience Sir,

144 And take your Ring againe, 'tis not yet wonne:

It may be probable she lost it: or

[COL. 2] Who knowes if one her women, being corrupted

Hath stolne it from her.

148 *Post.* Very true,

And so I hope he came by't: backe my Ring,

Render to me some corporall signe about her

More euident then this: for this was stolne.

152 *Iach.* By Iupiter, I had it from her Arme.

*Post.* Hearke you, he sweares: by Iupiter he sweares.

'Tis true, nay keepe the Ring; 'tis true: I am sure

She would not loose it: her Attendants are

156 All sworne, and honourable: they induc'd to steale it?

And by a Stranger? No, he hath enioy'd her,

131. *said, she*] F2; said she F3, 4.

134. *shee*] she F2, 3, 4.

135. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *Heere,*

*take*] F2; Here take F3, 4.

136. *Basiliske*] F2; Basilisk F

3, 4. *eye*] F2, 3; Eye F4.

137. *Killes*] F2; Kills F3, 4.

137. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4. *Honor*]

F2; Honour F3, 4.

138. *Beauty*] beauty F2, 3, 4.

139. *there's*] F3, 4; theres F2.

139. *Vowes*] F2; vows F3, 4.

141. *nothing*] F3, 4; nothing F2.

a—F1.

4

143. *patience Sir*] F2; patience,

sir F3; patience, Sir F4.

144. *again*] F2; again F3, 4.

*'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *wonne: It*]

*wonne*: It F2, 3, 4.

146. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.

*if one her women,*] if one of her

women F2, 3; if one of her

Women F4. *corrupted Hath*]

F2, 3; corrupted, Hath F4.

147. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4.

149. *backe*] F2; back F3, 4.

150. *corporall*] F2; corporal F3;

corporall F4. *signe*] F2, 3;

sign F4.

151. *was stolne*] wat stole F2; was

stole F3, 4.

152. *Arme*] F2, 3; Arm F4.

153. *Hearke*] F2; Hark F3, 4.

*sweares*] F2; swears F3, 4.

154. *'Tis*] Tis F2. *keepe*] F2;

keepe F3, 4. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.

155. *would*] F2; should F3, 4.

156. *sworne*] F2; sworn F3, 4.

*honourable*] F4; honorable F2,

3. *steale*] F2; steal F3, 4.

The Cognifance of her incontinencie  
Is this : ſhe hath bought the name of Whore, thus deerly  
There, take thy hyre, and all the Fiends of Hell  
Diuide themſelues betweene you.

[p. 389,  
COL. 2]

*Phil.* Sir, be patient :

This is not ſtrong enough to be beleeu'd  
Of one perſwaded well of.

164

*Poſt.* Neuer talke on't :

She hath bin colted by him.

*Iach.* If you ſeeke

For further ſatisfying, vnder her Breast  
(Worthy her preſſing) lyes a Mole, right proud  
Of that moſt delicate Lodging. By my life

168

I kiſt it, and it gaue me preſent hunger  
To feede againe, though full. You do remember  
This ſtaine vpon her?

172

*Poſt.* I, and it doth confirme

Another ſtaine, as bigge as Hell can hold,  
Were there no more but it.

176

*Iach.* Will you heare more ?

*Poſt.* Spare your Arethmaticke,

Neuer count the Turnes : Once, and a Million.

*Iach.* Ile be ſworne.

180

*Poſt.* No ſwearing :

If you will ſweare you haue not done't, you lye,  
And I will kill thee, if thou do'ſt deny

Thou'ſt made me Cuckold.

184

*Iach.* Ile deny nothing.

158. *incontinencie*] incontinency  
F2, 3, 4.

159-60. *deerly There*] deerly  
There F2; dearly. There F3, 4.

160. *hyre*] F2, 3; hire F4. *Fiends  
of Hell*] F4; fiends of hell F2, 3.

161. *betweene*] F2; between F3, 4.

163. *beleeu'd*] beleev'd F2; be-  
liev'd F3, 4.

165. *talke*] F2; talk F3, 4.

166. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4.

167. *seeke*] F2; seek F3, 4.

168. *satisfying, vnder*] satisfying ;  
under F2, 3, 4.

169. *lies*] F2; Lies F3, 4.

172. *feede*] F2; feed F3, 4. *again*]  
F2; again F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4;

doe F2.

173. *staine*] F2; stain F3, 4.

174. *confirme*] F2; confirm F3,

4.

175. *staine*] F2; stain F3, 4.

*bigge*] F2; big F3, 4.

177. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.

178. *Arethmaticke*] Arithmeticke  
F2; Arithmetick F3, 4.

179. *Turnes*] F2; Turns F3, 4.

180. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

*sworne*] F2; sworn F3, 4.

182. *sweare*] F2; swear F3, 4.

*done't*] F2; don't F3, 4. *lye*] F

2; lie F3, 4.

183. *thee, if*] thee if F2, 3, 4.

*do'st*] F3, 4; dost F2.

185. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.



[p. 389, *Post.* O that I had her heere, to teare her Limb-meale :  
col. 2] I will go there and doo't, i'th' Court, before

188 Her Father. Ile do something. *Erit.*

*Phil.* Quite besides

The government of Patience. You haue wonne :

Let's follow him, and peruert the present wrath

192 He hath against himselfe.

*Iach.* With all my heart. *Exeunt.*

*Enter Posthumus.*

*Post.* Is there no way for Men to be, but Women

Must be halfe-workers ? We are all Bastards,

196 And that most venerable man, which I

Did call my Father, was, I know not where

When I was stamp't. Some Coyner with his Toolles

Made me a counterfeit : yet my Mother seem'd

200 The *Dian* of that time : so doth my Wife

The Non-pareill of this. Oh Vengeance, Vengeance !

Me of my lawfull pleasure she restrain'd,

And pray'd me oft forbearance : did i t with

204 A pudencie so Rosie, the sweet view on't

Might well haue warm'd olde Saturne ;

That I thought her

As Chaffe, as vn-Sunn'd Snow. Oh, all the Diuels !

208 This yellow *Iachimo* in an houre, was't not ?

[p. 380, Or lesse ; at first ? Perchance he spoke not, but

col. 1] Like a full Acorn'd Boare, a I armen on,

186. *heere*] F2 ; here F3, 4. *teare*] F2 ; tear F3, 4. *Limb-meale* : I Limb-meale ; I F2, 3 ; Limb-meal ; I F4.

187. *go*] F3, 4 ; *goe* F2. *doo't*, *i'th Court*] *doo't*, *i'th Court* F2 ; *do't* *i'th Court* F3 ; *do't* *i'th Court* F4.

188. *Father*] F4 ; father F2, 3. *do*] F3, 4 ; *doe* F2.

189-90. *besides The*] *besides. The* F2, 3, 4.

190. *government*] *government* F2 ;

*Government* F3, 4. *wonne*] F2 ; won F3, 4.

191. *Let's*] F3, 4 ; *Lets* F2.

192. *himselfe*] F2 ; himself F3, 4.

195. *halfe-workers*] F2 ; half-workers F3, 4.

197. *did call*] F3, 4 ; *dih call* F2.

*Father*] F4 ; father F2, 3.

*where When*] F2, 3 ; where, when F4.

198. *Toolles*] F2 ; Tools F3, 4.

201. *Non-pareill*] F2, 3 ; Non-pareill F4.

202. *lawfull*] F2 ; lawful F3, 4.

204. *pudencie*] pudency F2, 3, 4.

205. *olde*] old F2, 3, 4. *Saturne* ;

*That*] F2 ; Saturn ; That F3, 4.

207. *Diuels*] diuels F2 ; devils F3 ; Devils F4.

208. *Iachimo*] F2 ; *Jachimo* F3,

4. *houre*] F2 ; hour F3, 4.

209. *lesse*] F2, 3 ; less F4. *he spoke not*] F2 ; spoke not (he omitted) F3, 4.

210. *Boare*] F2 ; Boar F3, 4.

*I armen*] F2 ; Jarmen F3, 4.

Cry'de oh, and mounted ; found no opposition  
 But what he look'd for, should oppose, and she  
 Should from encounter guard. Could I finde out  
 The Womans part in me, for there's no motion  
 That tends to vice in man, but I affirme  
 It is the Womans part : be it Lying, note it, 216  
 The womans : Flattering, hers ; Deceiuing, hers :  
 Lust, and ranke thoughts, hers, hers : Reuenges hers :  
 Ambitions, Couetings, change of Prides, Disdaine,  
 Nice-longing, Slanders, Mutability ; 220  
 All Faults that name, nay, that Hell knows,  
 Why hers, in part, or all : but rather all For euen to Vice  
 They are not constant, but are changing still ;  
 One Vice, but of a minute old, for one 224  
 Not halfe so old as that. Ile write against them,  
 Detest them, curse them : yet 'tis greater Skill  
 In a true Hate, to pray they haue their will :  
 The very Diuels cannot plague them better. *Exit.* 228

---

*Actus Tertius. Scena Prima.*

---

*Enter in State, Cymbeline, Queene, Clotten, and Lords at  
 one doore, and at another, Caius, Lucius,  
 and Attendants.*

*Cym.* Now say, what would *Augustus Cæsar* with vs ?

*Luc.* When *Iulius Cæsar* (whose remembrance yet  
 Liues in mens eyes, and will to Eares and Tongues

---

211. *Cry'de*] F2; Cry'd F3, 4.  
*mounted; found*] mounted,  
 found F2, 3, 4.  
 213. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4.  
 214. *there's*] F3, 4; theres F2.  
 215. *affirme*] F2; affirm F3, 4.  
 217. *womans*] F2, 3; Womans F4.  
*Flattering, hers;*] Flattering,  
 hers: F2, 3, 4. *Deceiuing*]

deceiving F2, 3, 4.  
 218. *ranke*] F2; rank F3, 4.  
 219. *Disdaine*] F2; Disdain F3, 4.  
 220. *Mutability; All*] Mutability:  
 All F2, 3, 4.  
 221. *Faults*] faults F2, 3, 4. *that*  
*name*] that may be named F2,  
 3, 4. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.  
 222. *all For*] all, For F2, 3, 4.

225. *halfe*] F2; half F3, 4. *Ile*]  
 F2; I'll F3, 4.  
 226. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
 228. *Diuels*] Diuels F2; Devils  
 F3, 4.  
*Scena Prima*] F3, 4; Scœna  
 Prima F2.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
 3. *Eares*] F2; Ears F3, 4.

- [p. 380, Be Theame, and hearing euer) was in this Brittain,  
 COL. 1] And Conquer'd it, *Cassibulan* thine Vnkle  
 (Famous in *Cæsars* prayfes, no whit lesse  
 Then in his Feats deferuing it) for him,  
 8 And his Succession, granted Rome a Tribute,  
 Yeerely three thoufand pounds; which (by thee) lately  
 Is left vtender'd.

*Qu.* And to kill the meruaile,

- 12 Shall be fo euer.

*Clot.* There be many *Cæsars*,

Ere fuch another *Iulius*: Britaine's a world

By it felfe, and we will nothing pay

- 16 For wearing our owne Nofes.

*Qu.* That opportunity

Which then they had to take from's, to refume

We haue againe. Remember Sir, my Liege,

- 20 The Kings your Ancestors, together with

The naturall brauery of your Ifle, which ftands

As Neptunes Parke, ribb'd, and pal'd in

With Oakes vnskaleable, and roaring Waters,

- 24 With Sands that will not beare your Enemies Boates,

But fucke them vp to'th'Top-maft. A kinde of Conqueft

*Cæfar* made heere, but made not heere his bragge

Of Came, and Saw, and Ouer-came : with flame

- 28 (The firft that euer touch'd him) he was carried

From off our Coaft, twice beaten : and his Shipping

4. *Theame*] F2; Theam F3, 4.  
*Brittain*] F4; Britaine F2;  
 Brittain F3.  
 5. *Cassibulan*] Cassibulan F2, 3.  
 4. *Vnkle*] F2; Unkle F3;  
 Uncle F4.  
 6. *Cæsars*] F2, 3; Cæsars's F4.  
*prayfes*] F2; praises F3, 4.  
*lesse*] F2, 3; less F4.  
 7. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
 8. *Succession*] F2; succession F3, 4.  
 9. *Yeerely*] F2; yearly F3, 4.  
 11. *Qu.*] Que F2, 3, 4. *meruaile*]  
 mervaille F2; mervail F3; mar-  
 vail F4.

14. *Iulius*] F2; Julius F3, 4.  
*Brita inc's*] F2; Britain's F3, 4.  
 15. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 16. *oune*] F2; own F3, 4.  
 17. *Qu.*] Quee F2; Queen F3, 4.  
 19. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.  
*Remember Sir, my*] F2; Re-  
 member, sir, my] F3; Remem-  
 ber, Sir, my F4.  
 21. *naturall*] Naturall F2; Na-  
 tural F3, 4.  
 22. *Neptunes*] F2, 3; Neptune's  
 F4. *Parke*] F2; Park F3, 4.  
 23. *Oakes*] F2; Oaks F3, 4.  
 24. *Sands*] F2, 3; Sand F4.

*beare*] F2; bear F3, 4. *Enc-*  
*mies*] F2, 3; enemies F4.  
 24-5. *Boates, But*] Boates But  
 F2; Boats But F3; Boats, But  
 F4.  
 25. *sucke*] F2; suck F3, 4. *kinde*]  
 kind F2, 3, 4.  
 26. *Cæsar*] F3, 4; Cæsars F2.  
*heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *bragge*]  
 F2; brag F3, 4.  
 27. *Ouer-came*] Overcame F3, 4;  
 Overcome F2.  
 29. *beaten: and*] beaten: and F2;  
 beaten; and F3, 4. *Shipping*]  
 F2; shipping F3, 4.

(Poore ignorant Baubles) on our terrible Seas  
 Like Egge-shels mou'd vpon their Surges, crack'd  
 As easily 'gainst our Rockes. For ioy whereof,  
 The fam'd *Cassibulan*, who was once at point  
 (Oh giglet Fortune) to master *Cæsar's* Sword,  
 Made *Luds-Towne* with reioycing-Fires bright,  
 And Britaines strut with Courage. [COL. 2]

*Clot.* Come, there's no more Tribute to be paid : our  
 Kingdome is stronger then it was at that time : and (as I  
 said) there is no mo such *Cæsars*, other of them may haue  
 crook'd Noses, but to owe such fraite Armes, none. 40

*Cym.* Son, let your Mother end.

*Clot.* We haue yet many among vs, can gripe as hard  
 as *Cassibulan*, I doe not say I am one : but I haue a hand.  
 Why Tribute? Why should we pay Tribute? If *Cæsar* 44  
 can hide the Sun from vs with a Blanket, or put the Moon  
 in his pocket, we will pay him Tribute for light: else Sir,  
 no more Tribute, pray you now.

*Cym.* You must know, 48  
 Till the iniurious Romans, did extort  
 This Tribute from vs, we were free. *Cæsars* Ambition,  
 Which swell'd so much, that it did almost stretch  
 The fides o'th'World, against all colour heere, 52  
 Did put the yoake vpon's; which to shake off  
 Becomes a warlike people, whom we reckon  
 Our selues to be, we do. Say then to *Cæsar*,  
 Our Ancestor was that *Mulmutius*, which 56  
 Ordain'd our Lawes, whose vse the Sword of *Cæsar*

30. *Poore*] F2; Poor F3, 4.  
 31. *Egge-shels mou'd*] Egge-  
 shels, mou'd F2; Egg-shells,  
 mov'd F3, 4. *Surges, crack'd*  
 Surges crack'd F2, 3, 4.  
 32. *'gainst*] F3, 4; gainst F2.  
*Rockes*] F2; Rocks F3, 4.  
 33. *Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F2, 3,  
 4.  
 35. *Luds-Towne*] F2; Luds-Town  
 F3; Lud's-Town F4.  
 36. *Britaines*] Brittaines F2; Bri-  
 tains F3, 4.

37. *there's*] F3, 4; theres F2:  
*paid: our*] paid: our F2;  
 paid. Our F3, 4.  
 38. *Kingdome*] F2, 3; Kingdom  
 F4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
 39. *mo*] more F2, 3, 4.  
 40. *strait*] F2; strait F3, 4.  
*Armes*] F2, 3; Arms F4.  
 43. *Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F2, 3,  
 4. *doe*] F2; do F3, 4.  
 45. *Moon*] F3, 4; Moone F2.  
 46. *else Sir*] F2; else sir F3; else,  
 Sir F4. *pocket, we*] F2; pocket:

we F3, 4.  
 49. *Romans, did*] F2, 3; Romans  
 did F4.  
 50. *Cæsars*] F2, 3; Cæsar's F4.  
 52. *World*] F2; world F3, 4.  
*heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
 53. *yoake*] F2; yoak F3, 4.  
*Vpon's; which*] Upon's: which  
 F2, 3, 4.  
 55. *do*] doe F2.  
 57. *Lawes*] F2; Laws F3, 4.  
*Sword*] F2; sword F3, 4.

[p. 380, Hath too much mangled ; whose repayre, and franchise,  
COL. 2] Shall (by the power we hold) be our good deed,

60 Tho Rome be therfore angry. *Mulmutius* made our lawes  
Who was the first of Britaine, which did put  
His browes within a golden Crowne, and call'd  
Himselfe a King.

64 *Luc.* I am forry *Cymbeline*,  
That I am to pronounce *Augustus Cæsar*  
(*Cæsar*, that hath moe Kings his Seruants, then  
Thy selfe Domesticke Officers) thine Enemy :  
68 Receyue it from me then. Warre, and Confusion  
In *Cæsars* name pronounce I 'gainst thee : Looke  
For fury, not to be refuted. Thus defide,  
I thanke thee for my selfe.

72 *Cym.* Thou art welcome *Caius*,  
Thy *Cæsar* Knighted me ; my youth I spent  
Much vnder him ; of him, I gather'd Honour,  
Which he, to seeke of me againe, perforce,  
76 Behooues me keepe at vtterance. I am perfect,  
That the Pannonians and Dalmatians, for  
Their Liberties are now in Armes : a President  
Which not to reade, would shew the Britaines cold :

80 So *So Cæsar* shall not finde them.

*Luc.* Let prooffe speake.

*Clot.* His Maiefty biddes you welcome. Make pa-  
sttime with vs, a day, or two, or longer : if you seek vs af-

58. *mangled* ; *whose*] mangled :  
whose F2, 3, 4. *repayre*] F2 ;  
repaire F3 ; repair F4.  
60. *lawes Who*] F2 ; laws Who  
F3 ; laws, Who F4.  
61. *Britaine*] F2 ; Britain F3, 4.  
62. *browes*] F2 ; brows F3, 4.  
63. *Crowne*] F2 ; Crown F3, 4.  
63. *Himselfe*] F2 ; Himself F3,  
4.  
64. *sorry Cymbeline*] F2, 3 ; sorry,  
Cymbeline F4.  
65. *Augustus*] F3, 4 ; Augustus F2.  
66. *moe*] more F2, 3, 4. *then*] F  
2, 3 ; than F4.

67. *seife*] F2 ; self F3, 4. *Domes-  
ticke*] F2 ; Domestick F3, 4 ;  
*Enemy* : *Reccyue*] Enemy ?  
Receive F2 ; Enemy. Receive  
F3, 4.  
68. *Warre*] F2 ; War F3, 4.  
69. *Cæsars*] F3, 4 ; Cæsar's F2.  
*Looke*] F2 ; Look F3, 4.  
70. *defide*] F2 ; defi'd F3, 4.  
71. *thanke*] F2 ; thank F3, 4.  
*selfe*] F2 ; self F3, 4.  
72. *welcome Caius,*] F2, 3 ; wel-  
com, Caius F4.  
74. *vnder him ; of*] under him :  
of F2, 3, 4.

75. *seeke*] F2 ; seek F3, 4. *again*]  
F2 ; again F3, 4.  
76. *keepe*] F2 ; keep F3, 4.  
78. *President*] F2, 3 ; Precedent  
F4.  
79. *reade*] F2 ; read F3, 4. *Br-  
taines*] F2 ; Britains F3, 4.  
80. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4.  
81. *prooffe*] F2 ; proof F3, 4.  
*speake*] F2 ; speak F3, 4.  
82. *Maiesty*] Majehy F2 ; (Majesty)  
F3, 4. *biddes*] F2 ; bids F3, 4.  
*welcome*] F2, 3 ; welcom F4.  
83. *seek*] F3, 4 ; seeke F2. *vs, a*]  
us a F2, 3, 4.

terwards in other tearmes, you shall finde vs in our Salt- [p. 380,  
water-Girdle : if you beate vs out of it, it is yours : if you COL. 2]  
fall in the aduenture, our Crowes shall fare the better for  
you : and there's an end.

*Luc.* So fir.

88

*Cym.* I know your Masters pleasure, and he mine :

All the Remaine, is welcome.

*Exeunt.*

*Scena Secunda.*

*Enter Pisanio reading of a Letter.*

*Pis.* How? of Adultery? Wherefore write you not  
What Monsters her accuse? *Leonatus* :

Oh Master, what a strange infection

Is false into thy eare? What false Italian,

[p. 381,  
COL. 1]

( As poisonous tongu'd, as handed ) hath preuail'd

On thy too ready hearing? Disloyall? No.

She's punish'd for her Truth; and vndergoes

More Goddesse-like, then Wife-like; such Assaults

8

As would take in some Vertue. Oh my Master,

Thy mind to her, is now as lowe, as were

Thy Fortunes. How? That I should murder her,

Vpon the Loue, and Truth, and Vowes; which I

12

Haue made to thy command? I her? Her blood?

If it be so, to do good seruice, neuer

Let me be counted seruiceable. How looke I,

That I should seeme to lacke humanity,

16

So much as this Fact comes to? Doo't: The Letter.

84. *tearmes*] F2, 3; terms F4.  
85. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
86. *beate*] F2; beat F3, 4.  
87. *there's*] F2, 4; theres F2.  
88. *So sir*] F2; So, sir F3; So, Sir F4.  
89. *Remaine*] F2; Remain F3, 4.  
90. *welcome*] F2, 3; welcom F4.  
*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scena Secunda* F2.

*Enter Pisanio*] F4; Pisanio F2, 3.  
4. *false*] F2; false F3, 4. *ear*] F2; ear F3, 4.  
5. *poisonous*] F2; poisonous F3, 4.  
6. *Disloyall*] F2; Disloyal F3, 4.  
7. *Truth*] F2; truth F3, 4.  
8. *Goddesse-like*] F2; Goddess-like F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
9. *Vertue*] F2; Virtue F3, 4.  
10. *lowe*] F2; low F3, 4.

12. *Vpon*] F2; Upon F3, 4.  
*Truth*] F2; truth F3, 4.  
*Vowes*] F2; Vowes F3; vows F4.  
13. *blood*] F2, 4; bloud F3.  
14. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
15. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4.  
16. *seeme to lacke*] F2; seem to lack F3, 4. *humanity*] F4; humanitie F2, 3.  
17. *Doo't*] F2; Do't F3, 4.



[p. 381, *That I haue sent her, by her owne command,*  
 COL. 1] *Shall giue thee opportunitie.* Oh damn'd paper,  
 Blacke as the Inke that's on thee : senselesse bauble,  
 Art thou a Fœdarie for this Act; and look't  
 So Virgin-like without ? Loe here she comes.

*Enter Imogen.*

I am ignorant in what I am commanded.

24 *Imo.* How now *Pisanio* ?

*Pis.* Madam, heere is a Letter from my Lord.

*Imo.* Who, thy Lord ? That is my Lord *Leonatus* ?

Oh, learn'd indeed were that Astronomer

28 That knew the Starres, as I his Characters,  
 Heel'd lay the Future open. You good Gods,  
 Let what is heere contain'd, rellish of Loue,  
 Of my Lords health, of his content : yet not

32 That we two are afunder, let that grieue him;  
 Some griefes are medcinable, that is one of them,  
 For it doth phyficke Loue, of his content,  
 All but in that. Good Wax, thy leaue : blest be

36 You Bees that make theſe Lockes of counsaile. Louers,  
 And men in dangerous Bondes pray not alike,  
 Though Forfeytours you caſt in priſon, yet  
 You claſpe young *Cupids* Tables : good Newes Gods.

40 **I** *Vſice, and your Fathers wrath (ſhould he take me in his  
 Dominion) could not be ſo cruell to me, as you : (oh the dee-*

18. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
 19. *opportunitie*] F2, 3; opportunity F4.  
 20. *Blacke*] F2; Black F3, 4. *Inke*] F2; Ink F3, 4. *senselesse*] F2; senseless F3, 4.  
 21. *Act*] act F2, 3, 4. *and look'st*] F2; thou look'st F3, 4.  
 22. *Virgin-like*] F3, 4; virgin-like F2. *Loe here*] F3; Loe heere] F2; Lo here F4.  
 24. *How now Pisanio*] F2; How no, Pisanio? F3; How now, Pisanio? F4.  
 25. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
 26. *Who, thy*] Who! thy F2, 3, 4.

28. *Starres*] F2, 3; Stars F4.  
 29. *Heel'd*] F2; He'd F3; He'd F4. *Gods*] F2; gods F3, 4.  
 30. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *relish*] F2, 3; relish F4.  
 31. *Lords*] F2; Lord's F3, 4. *health, of*] health : of F2, 3, 4.  
 32. *asunder*] a sunder (two words) F2; a-sunder F3, 4.  
 33. *griefes*] F2; griefs F3, 4. *medcinable*] F2, 3; medicinable F4.  
 34. *phyficke*] F2; physick F3, 4.  
 36. *Lockes of*] F2; Locks of F3, 4. *counsaile. Louers*] F3; counsel. Lovers F4; counsaile :

Lovers F2.  
 37. *Bondes*] F2; Bonds F3, 4. *alike, Though*] alike. Though F2, 3, 4.  
 38. *Forfeytours*] F2; Forfeitures F3, 4.  
 39. *claſpe*] F2; clasp F3, 4. *Cupids*] F2; Cupid's F3, 4. *Newes Gods*] F2; Newes gods F3; News, gods F4.  
 40. *Iuſtice*] F2, 3; Justice F4. *Fathers*] F2; Father's F3, 4. *he take me*] F3, 4; hee take mee F2.  
 41. *cruell*] F2; cruel F3, 4. *as you: (oh*] as you, (oh F2, 3, 4. *deereſt*] F2; dearest F3, 4.

rest of Creatures) would euen renew me with your eyes. Take [p. 381,  
notice that I am in Cambria at Milford-Hauen : what your COL. 1]  
owne Loue, will out of this aduise you, follow. So he wishes you 44  
all happinesse, that remains loyall to his Vow, and your encrea-  
sing in Loue. Leonatus Posthumus .

Oh for a Horfe with wings : Hear'ft thou *Pisanio* ?

He is at Milford-Hauen : Read, and tell me 48

How farre 'tis thither . If one of meane affaires

May plod it in a weeke, why may not I

Glide thither in a day ? Then true *Pisanio*,

Who long'ft like me, to see thy Lord; who long'ft 52

( Oh let me bate ) but not like me : yet long'ft

But in a fainter kinde. Oh not like me :

For mine's beyond, beyond : say, and speake thicke

( Loues Counsaillor should fill the bores of hearing, 56

To th' smothering of the Sense ) how farre it is

To this fame blessed Milford. And by th' way

Tell me how Wales was made so happy, as

T'inherit such a Hauen. But first of all, 60

How wel may steale from hence : and for the gap

That we shall make in Time, from our hence-going,

And our returne, to excuse : but first, how ger hence.

Why should excuse be borne or ere begot ? 64

Weele talke of that heereafter. Prythee speake,

How many store of Miles may we well rid

Twixt houre, and houre ? [COL. 2]

*Pis.* One score 'twixt Sun, and Sun, 68

44. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
45. *happinesse*] F2; happiness F  
3, 4. *remains*] remanies F2;  
remains F3, 4. *loyall*] F2;  
loyal F3, 4. *encreasing*] F2;  
increasing F3, 4.  
49. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4. *tis*] F  
3, 4; tis F2. *meane affaires*] F2;  
mean affairs F3, 4.  
50. *weeke*] F2; week F3, 4.  
51. *Then true*] F2; Then true  
F3; Then, true, F4. *Pisanio*,  
*Who*] F3, 4; *Pisanio*. Who F2.  
54. *kinde*] F2; kind F3, 4.

55. *thicke*] F2; thick F3, 4.  
56. *Loues*] (Loves F2); Love's F3.  
4. *Counsaillor*] F2; Counsellor  
F3, 4. *hearing, To*] F2, 3;  
hearing To F4.  
57. *To th' smothering*] F2; To th'  
smothering F3, 4. *farre*] F2;  
far F3, 4.  
58. *By th' way*] F2; by th way F3, 4.  
60. *inherit*] F2; inherit F3, 4.  
61. *we may*] F2; we may F3, 4.  
*steale*] F2; steal F3, 4. *hence*:  
*and*] F2; hence and F3, 4.  
62. *Time*] F2; time F3, 4.

63. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.  
*ger*] get F2, 3, 4.  
64. *borne*] F2, 3; born F4. *ere*] F2;  
ere F3, 4.  
65. *Weele* We'll F3, 4; talke F2;  
talk F3, 4. *heereafter*] F2;  
hereafter F3, 4. *speake*] F2;  
speak F3, 4.  
66. *store*] score F2, 3, 4. *rid*] ride  
F2, 3, 4.  
67. *houre, and houre*] F2; hour  
and hour F3, 4. *Twixt*] F2;  
Twixt F3, 4.  
68. *'twixt*] F3, 4; twixt F2.

[p. 381, Madam's enough for you : and too much too.

COL. 2] *Imo.* Why, one that rode to's Execution Man,

Could neuer go so flow : I haue heard of Riding wagers,

72 Where Horses haue bin nimbler then the Sands

That run i'th Clocks behalfe. But this is Foolrie,

Go, bid my Woman faigne a Sicknesse, say

She'll home to her Father ; and prouide me presently

76 A Riding Suit : No costlier then would fit

A Franklins Hufwife.

*Pisa.* Madam, you're best confider.

*Imo.* I see before me ( Man ) nor heere, not heere;

80 Nor what ensues but haue a Fog in them

That I cannot looke through. Away, I prythee,

Do as I bid thee : There's no more to say :

83 Accessible is none but Milford way.

*Exeunt.*

### *Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, and Arviragus.*

*Bel.* A goodly day, not to keepe house with such,  
Whose Roofs as low as ours : Sleepe Boyes, this gate  
Instructs you how to adore the Heavens; and bowes you

4 To a mornings holy office. The Gates of Monarches

Are Arch'd so high, that Giants may yet through

And keepe their impious Turbonds on, without

Good morrow to the Sun. Haile thou faire Heaven,

70. *Excution Man,*] Execution, Man, F2 (some copies); Execution, Man, F2, 3, 4.

72. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

73. *behalfe*] F2; behalf F3, 4.

74. *faigne*] F2; feign F3, 4.

*Sicknesse*] F2; sickness F3, 4.

75. *She'll*] F2; She'll F3, 4.

*Father;* and] Father, and F2,

3, 4.

76. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

77. *huswife*] F2, 3; Houswife

F4.

78. *Pisa*] Pis F2, 3, 4

79. *nor heere, not heere ; Nor*] nor

heere, nor heere, Nor F2; nor

here, nor here, Nor F3, 4.

80. *th'm That*] F2; them, That

F3, 4.

81. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4. *pry-*

*thee*] F2, 3; prithe F4.

82. *There's*] F2; there's F3, 4.

*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4; Scena Ter-

tia F2.

1. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.

2. *Roofs*] F2, 3; Roof's F4.

*lowe*] low F2, 3, 4. *Sleepe Boyes*] F2; Sleepe Boys F3; Sleep,

Boys F4.

3. *bowes*] F2; bows F3, 4.

4. *Monarches*] F2; Monarchs F

3, 4.

6. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4. *Tur-*

*bonds*] Turbands F2, 3, 4.

7. *Haile thou*] F2; Hail thou F3;

Hail, thou F4. *faire*] F2; fair

F3, 4.

We house i'th'Rocke, yet vse thee not so hardly  
As prouder liuers do.

[p. 381,  
COL. 2]

*Guid.* Haile Heauen.

*Aruir.* Haile Heauen.

*Bela.* Now for our Mountaine sport, vp to yond hill 12  
Your legges are yong : Ile tread these Flats. Consider,  
When you aboue perceiue me like a Crow,  
That it is Place, which lessen's, and sets off,  
And you may then reuolue what Tales, I haue told you, 16  
Of Courts, of Princes; of the Tricks in Warre.  
This Seruice, is not Seruice; so being done,  
But being so allowed. To apprehend thus,  
Drawes vs a profit from all things we see : 20  
And often to our comfort, shall we finde  
The sharded-Beetle, in a safer hold  
Then is the full-wing'd Eagle. Oh this life,  
Is Nobler, then attending for a checke : 24  
Richer, then doing nothing for a Babe:  
Prouder, then ruffling in vnpayd-for Silke :  
Such gaine the Cap of him, that makes him fine,  
Yet keeps his Booke uncross'd : no life to ours. 28

*Gui.* Out of your prooffe you speak: we poore vnpledg'd  
Haue neuer wing'd from view o'th'nest; nor knowes not  
What Ayre's from home. Hap'ly this life is best,  
(If quiet life be best) sweeter to you  
That haue a sharper knowne. Well corresponding 32

8. *Rocke*] F2; Rock F3, 4.  
8-9. *hardly*] As] F2; hardly, As  
F3, 4.  
10, 11. *Haile Heauen*] Haile  
Heauen F2; Hail Heauen F3;  
Hail, Heauen F4.  
12. *Mountaine*] F2; mountain F  
3, 4. *sport*] F2, 3; spott F4. *hill*  
*Your*] F2, 3; hill, Your F4.  
13. *legges*] F2; legges F3; legs F4.  
14. *yong*] young F2, 3, 4. *Ile*] F2;  
Ile F3, 4.  
15. *lessen's, and*] lessen's and F2,  
3, 4. *sets off, And*] sets off And  
F3, 4.

16. *Tales, I*] Tales I F2; tales I  
F3, 4.  
17. *Courts, of*] Courts of F2, 3, 4.  
*Tricks*] Trickes F2; tricks F3, 4.  
*Warre*] F2; War F3, 4.  
18. *This Seruice, is not Seruice*  
This seruice, is not Seruice F2,  
3, 4.  
20. *Drawes*] F2; Draws F3, 4. *a*  
*profit*] F2, 3; profit (a om.) F4.  
21. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
22. *sharded-Beetle*] sharded Beetle  
(unhyphenated) F3, 4.  
23. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
24. *Nobler, then*] F2, 3; Nobler

than F4. *checke*] F2; check F  
3, 4.  
25. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *nothing*  
F3, 4; nothidg F2.  
26. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *vnpayd-*  
*for Silke*] unpaid-for Silke F2;  
un-paid-for Silke F3, 4.  
27. *gaine*] F2; gain F3, 4.  
28. *Booke*] F2; Book F3, 4. *un-*  
*cross'd: no*] uncross'd, no F2, 3, 4.  
29. *prooffe*] F2; proof F3, 4.  
30. *knowes not*] know not F2, 3, 4.  
31. *Ayre's*] F2; Air's F3, 4.  
33. *knowne Well*] F2; known;  
Well F3, 4.

[p. 381, With your stiffe Age; but vnto vs, it is  
COL. 2] A Cell of Ignorance : trauailing a bed,

36 A Prison, or a Debtor, that not dares  
To stride a limit.

*Arui.* What should we speake of

When we are old as you? When we shall heare

40 The Raine and winde beate darke December? How  
In this our pinching Caue, shall we discourse

[p. 382, The freezing houres away? We haue seene nothing :

COL. 1] We are beastly; subtle as the Fox for prey,

44 Like warlike as the Wolfe, for what we eate :  
Our Valour is to chace what flies : Our Cage  
We make a Quire, as doth the prison'd Bird,  
And sing our Bondage freely.

48 *Bel.* How you speake.

Did you but know the Citties Vfuries,  
And felt them knowingly : the Art o'th'Court,  
As hard to leaue, as keepe : whose top to climbe

52 Is certaine falling : or so slipp'ry, that  
The feare's as bad as falling. The toyle o'th'Warre,  
A paine that onely seemes to seeke out danger  
I'th'name of Fame, and Honor, which dyes i'th'fearch,

56 And hath as oft a sland'rous Epitaph,  
As Record of faire Act. Nay, many times  
Doth ill deserue, by doing well : what's worfe  
Mnst curt'sie at the Censure. Oh Boyes, this Storie  
60 The World may reade in me : My bodie's mark d

34. *stiffe*] F2; stiff F3, 4.  
35. *a bed*] F3, 4; abed F2.  
36. *a Prison, or*] F4; a Prison or  
F2, 3.  
38. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
39. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
40. *Raine*] F2; Rain F3; rain F4.  
*winde*] F2; wind F3, 4. *beate*  
F2; beat F3, 4. *darke*] F2;  
dark F3, 4.  
42. *houres*] F2, 3; hours F4.  
*seene*] F2; seen F3, 4.  
44. *Wolfe*] F2; Wolf F3, 4. *eate*]

F2; eat F3, 4.  
45. *chace*] F2; chase F3, 4. *flies*  
F2; flies F3, 4.  
48. *speake. Did*] speake : Did F2;  
speak Did F3, 4.  
49. *Citties*] F2; Citie's F3, 4.  
*Vsuries*] F2; Usuries F3, 4.  
50. *Art*] F2, 3; art F4.  
51. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4. *climbe*  
F2; climb F3, 4.  
52. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.  
53. *feare's*] F2; fear's F3, 4. *toyle*  
F2; toil F3, 4. *Warre*] F2;

War F3, 4.  
54. *paine*] F2; pain F3, 4. *onely*  
F2, 3; only F4. *seemes*] F2;  
seems F3, 4. *seeke*] F2; seek  
F3, 4. *seeke out danger*] seeke our  
danger F2; seek our danger F3, 4.  
55. *Honor*] Honour F2, 3, 4.  
57. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *Act*]  
F2, 3; act F4.  
58. *deserue, by*] F3, 4; deserve by  
F2.  
60. *World*] world F2, 3, 4. *reade*  
F2; read F3, 4.



With Roman Swords; and my report, was once  
 Firſt, with the beſt of Note. *Cymbeline* lou'd me, [p. 382,  
 And when a Souldier was the Theame, my name COL. I]

Was not farre off: then was I as a Tree 64

Whoſe boughes did bend with fruit. But in one night,

A Storme, or Robbery (call it what you will)

Shooke downe my mellow hangings: nay my Leaues,  
 And left me bare to weather. 68

*Gui.* Vncertaine fauour.

*Bel.* My fault being nothing (as I haue told you oft)

But that two Villaines, whoſe falſe Oathes preuayl'd  
 Before my perfect Honor, ſwore to *Cymbeline*, 72

I was Confederate with the Romanes: ſo

Followed my Banishment, and this twenty yeeres,

This Roche, and theſe Demefnes, haue bene my World,  
 Where I haue liu'd at honeſt freedome, payed 76

More pious debts to Heauen, then in all

The fore-end of my time. But, vp to th' Mountaines,

This is not Hunters Language; he that strikes

The Veniſon firſt, ſhall be the Lord o'th' Feaſt, 80

To him the other two ſhall miniſter,

And we will feare no poyſon, which attends

In place of greater State:

Ile meete you in the Valleys. *Exeunt.* 84

How hard it is to hide the ſparkes of Nature?

Theſe Boyes know little they are Sonnes to th' King,

Nor *Cymbeline* dreames that they are alieue.

They thinke they are mine, 88

61. *report*, was] F2; report was F3, 4.

62. *Firſt*, with] F2; firſt with F3, 4.

63. *Theame*] F2; Theme F3, 4.

64. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4.

65. *boughes*] F2, 3; boughs F4.

66. *Storme*] F2; Storm F3, 4.

67. *Shooke*] F2; Shook F3, 4.

69. *Vncertaine*] F2; Uncertain F3, 4.

71. *Villaines*] F2; Villains F3, 4.

*Oathes*] F2, 3; Oaths F4.

72. *Honor*] F2; Honour F3, 4.

73. *Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.

74. *yeeres*] F2; yeares F3; years F4.

75. *Roche*] F2; Rock F3, 4. *bene*] F2; been F3, 4.

76. *freedome*] F2, 3; freedom F4.

77. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

78. *to th' Mountaines*] F2; to th' Mountains F3, 4.

79. *Hunters*] F2; Hunter's F3, 4.

82. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *poy-*

*son*] F2; poiſon F3, 4.

84. *Ile meete*] F2; I'll meet F3, 4.

*Valleys*] F2; Vallyes F3; Val-

leys F4.

85. *sparkes*] F2; ſparks F3, 4.

*Nature*] F2, 3, 4; Natnre F3

(ſome copies).

86. *Sonnes to th' King*] F2; Sonnes

to th' King F3; Sons to th' King

F4.

87. *dreames*] F2; dreams F3, 4.

88. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.



- [p. 382, And though train'd vp thus meanelly  
col. 1] I th'Caue, whereon the Bowe their thoughts do hit,  
The Roofes of Palaces, and Nature prompts them  
92 In simple and lowe things, to Prince it, much  
Beyond the tricke of others. This *Paladour*,  
The heyre of *Cymbeline* and Britaine, who  
The King his Father call'd *Guiderius*. Ioue,  
96 When on my three-foot stoole I sit, and tell  
The warlike feats I haue done, his spirits flye out  
Into my Story : say thus mine Enemy fell,  
And thus I set my foote on's necke, euen then  
100 The Princely blood flowes in his Cheeke, he sweats,  
Straines his yong Nerues, and puts himselfe in posture  
That acts my words. The yonger Brother *Cadwall*,  
Once *Aruiagus*, in as like a figure  
104 Strikes life into my speech, and shewes much more  
His owne conceyuing. Hearke, the Game is rows'd,  
Oh *Cymbeline*, Heauen and my Conscience knowes  
Thou didd'st vniustly baniish me : whereon  
[col. 2] At three, and two yeeres old, I stole these Babes,  
Thinking to barre thee of Succession, as  
Thou refts me of my Lands. *Euriphile*,  
Thou was't their Nurse, they took thee for their mother,  
112 And every day do honor to her graue :  
My selfe *Belarius*, that am *Mergan* call'd  
They take for Naturall Father. The Game is vp. *Exit*.

89. *meanelly*] F2; meanly F3, 4.  
90. *Bowe*] Bow F2, 3, 4.  
90-1. *hit, The*] F2; hit The F3, 4.  
92. *lowe*] low F2, 3, 4.  
93. *tricke*] F2; trick F3, 4.  
94. *heyre*] F2; heir F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4. *who*] whom F2, 3, 4.  
95. *Ioue*] love F2; Iove F3, 4.  
96. *stoole*] F2; stool F3, 4. *flye*] F2; fly F3, 4.  
97. *Spirits*] F2, 3; Spirits F4.  
98. *Story*] story F2, 3, 4. *Enemy*] F3, 4; Enemy F2.

99. *foote*] F2; foot F3, 4. *necke*] F2; neck F3, 4.  
100. *blood*] F2, 4; bloud F3.  
*flowes*] F2; flows F3, 4.  
*Cheeke*] F2; Cheek F3, 4.  
101. *Straines*] F2; Strains F3, 4.  
*yong*] young F2, 3, 4. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
102. *yonger*] younger F2, 3, 4.  
104. *shewes*] F2; shews F3, 4.  
105. *conceyuing*] F2; conceiving F3, 4. *Hearke*] F2; Heark F3; Hark F4. *rows'd*] F2; rouz'd F3, 4.

106. *Cymbeline, Heauen*] *Cymbeline* Heaven F2; *Cymbeline*. Heaven F3, 4. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.  
107. *didd'st*] did'st F2, 3, 4.  
108. *yeeres*] F2; years F3, 4.  
109. *barre*] F2; bar F3, 4.  
111. *was't*] F2; wast F3, 4.  
111-12. *mother, And*] mother And F2, 3; Mother And F4.  
112. *honor*] F2; honour F3, 4.  
*grauē*] grave F2; Grave F3, 4.  
113. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
114. *Naturall*] F2; Natural F3, 4.

## Scena Quarta.

[p. 382,  
col. 2.]*Enter Pisanio and Imogen.*

*Imo.* Thou told'st me when we came frō horse, y<sup>e</sup> place  
 Was neere at hand : Ne're long'd my Mother fo  
 To see me first, as I haue now . *Pisanio*, Man :  
 Where is *Posthumus* ? What is in thy mind 4  
 That makes thee stare thus ? Wherefore breaks that sigh  
 From th'inward of thee ? One, but painted thus  
 Would be interpreted a thing perplex'd  
 Beyond selfe-explication. Put thy selfe 8  
 Into a hauiour of lesse feare, ere wildnesse  
 Vanquish my stayder Senses. What's the matter ?  
 Why tender'st thou that Paper to me, with  
 A looke vntender ? If't be Summer Newes 12  
 Smile too't before : if Winterly, thou need'st  
 But keepe that count'nance stil. My Husbands hand ?  
 That Drug-damn'd Italy, hath out-craftied him,  
 And hee's at some hard point. Speake man, thy Tongue 16  
 May take off some extremitie, which to reade  
 Would be euen mortall to me.  
*Pis.* Please you reade,  
 And you shall finde me ( wretched man ) a thing 20  
 The most disdain'd of Fortune.

*Imogen reads .*

**T***Hy Mistris ( Pisanio ) hath plaide the Strumpet in my  
 Bed : the Testimonies whereof, lyes bleeding in me . I speak*

*Scena Quarta*] F3, 4; *Scena*  
*Quarta* F2.

1. *frō*] F2; from F3, 4. *y place*]

the place F2, 3, 4. *at*] F

2. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4. *long'd* F2, 3, 4; *long'd* F2.

3. *see me*] seeme F2; seem F3, 4.

now. *Pisanio*] now: *Pisanio*

F2, 3, 4.

5. *breaks*] F3, 4; breakes F2.

6. *One, but*] One, One, but F2,

3, 4.

8. *selfe-explication*] F2; self-expli-

cation F3, 4. *selfe*] F2; self

F3, 4.

9. *lesse feare*] F2; less feare F3;

less fear F4. *ere*] F2; e're F3,

4. *wildnesse*] F2; wildness F3,

4.

10. *stayder*] F2; staidier F3;

staidier F4.

12. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4. *If't*]

F3, 4; If F2. *Newes*] F2;

*Newes* F2, 4.

13. *too't*] F2; to't F3, 4.

14. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4. *stil*]

still F2, 3, 4. *Husbands*] F2;

Husband's F3, 4.

16. *hee's*] F2; he's F3, 4. *Speake*]

F2; speak F3, 4. *Tongue*] F2;

tongue F3, 4.

17. *extremitie*] extremetie F2;

extremity F3, 4. *reade*] F2;

read F3, 4.

18. *mortall*] F2; mortal F3, 4.

19. *reade*] F2; read F3, 4.

20. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.

*Imogen reads*] F2; Imogen reads

F3, 4.

22. *playde*] playde F2; play'd F

3, 4.

[p. 382, *not out of weake Surmises, but from prooffe as strong as my*  
 COL. 2] *greefe, and as certaine as I expect my Reuenge. That part, thou*  
*(Pisanio) must acte for me, if thy Faith be not tainted with the*  
*breach of hers; let thine owne hands take away her life: I shall*  
 28 *giue thee opportunity at Milford Hauen. She hath my Letter*  
*for the purpose; where, if thou feare to strike, and to make mee*  
*certaine it is done, thou art the Pander to her dishonour, and*  
*equally to me disloyall.*

32 *Pis.* What shall I need to draw my Sword, the Paper  
 Hath cut her throat alreadie? No, 'tis Slander,  
 Whose edge is sharper then the Sword, whose tongue  
 Out-venomes all the Wormes of Nyle, whose breath

36 *Rides on the posting windes, and doth belye*  
*All corners of the World. Kings, Queenes, and States,*  
*Maides, Matrons, nay the Secrets of the Graue*  
*This viperous slander enters. What cheere, Madam?*

40 *Imo.* False to his Bed? What is it to be false?  
 To lye in watch there, and to thinke on him?  
 To weepe 'twixt clock and clock? If sleep charge Nature,  
 To breake it with a fearfull dreame of him,

44 *And cry my selfe awake? That's false to's bed? Is it?*

*Pisa.* Alas good Lady.

*Imo.* I false? Thy Conscience witnesse: *Iachimo*,  
 Thou didd'st accuse him of Incontinencie,

48 *Thou then look'dst like a Villaine: now, me thinkes*

[p. 383] *Thy fauours good enough. Some Iay of Italy*

24. *weake*] F2; weak F3, 4.  
 25. *prooffe*] F2; proof F3, 4.  
 25. *greefe*] griefe F2; grief F3, 4.  
 26. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.  
 26. *acte*] F2; act F3, 4. *Faith*  
 faith F2, 3, 4.  
 27. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
 29. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *mee*  
 F2; me F3, 4.  
 30. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.  
 31. *disloyall*] F2; disloyal F3, 4.  
 33. *alreadie*] already F2, 3, 4.  
 'tis] F3, 4; tis F2. *Slander*  
 slander F2, 3, 4.

a—F1.

34. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
 35. *Out-venomes*] F2; Out-venoms  
 F3, 4. *Wormes*] F2; Worms  
 F3, 4. *Nyle*] F2; Nile F3, 4.  
 36. *windes*] F2; winds F3, 4.  
 37. *Queenes*] F2; Queens F3, 4.  
 38. *Maides*] F2; Maids F3, 4.  
 38. *Secrets*] F2; secrets F3, 4.  
 39. *cheere, Madam*] cheere Madam  
 F2; chear, Madam F3, 4.  
 41. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
 42. *weepe*] F2; weep F3, 4.  
 'twixt] F3, 4; twixt F2.  
 43. *breake*] F2; break F3, 4.

*fearfull*] F3; fearefull F2  
 fearful F4.  
 44. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *Is it*  
 F2; is it F3, 4.  
 45. *Alas good*] F2; Alas, good  
 F3, 4.  
 46. *witnesse*] F2; witness F3, 4.  
*Iachimo*] F2, 3; Jachimo F4.  
 47. *didd'st*] F2; did'st F3, 4.  
*Incontinencie*] F2, 3; Inconti-  
 nency F4.  
 48. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4. *me*  
 thinkes] F2; me thinks F3, 4.  
 49. *Iay*] F2; Jay F3, 4.

( Whose mother was her painting ) hath betraid him :  
 Poore I am stale, a Garment out of fashion,  
 And f or I am richer then to hang by th'walles,  
 I must be ript : To peeces with me : Oh !  
 Mens Vowes are womens Traitors. All good seeming  
 By thy reuolt ( oh Husband ) shall be thought  
 Put on for Villainy ; not borne where't growes,  
 But worne a Baite for Ladies. 56

*Pifa.* Good Madam, heare me.

*Imo.* True honest men being heard, like false *Æneas*,  
 Were in his time thought false : and *Synons* weeping 60  
 Did scandall many a holy teare : tooke pittie  
 From most true wretchednesse. So thou, *Poſthumus* .  
 Wilt lay the Leauen on all proper men ;  
 Goodly, and gallant, shall be false and periur'd 64  
 From thy great faile : Come Fellow, be thou honest,  
 Do thou thy Masters bidding. When thou seest him,  
 A little witness my obedience. Looke  
 I draw the Sword my selfe, take it, and hit 68  
 The innocent Mansion of my Loue ( my Heart : )  
 Feare not, 'tis empty of all things, but Greefe :  
 Thy Master is not there, who was indeede  
 The riches of it. Do his bidding, strike, 72  
 Thou mayst be valiant in a better cause ;  
 But now thou seem'st a Coward.

*Pif.* Hence vile Instrument,

Thou shalt not damne my hand. 76

*Imo.* Why, I must dye :

50. *mother*] F2; Mother F3, 4.  
 51. *Poore*] F2; Poor F3, 4.  
 52. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *walles*] F2; walls F3, 4.  
 53. *peeces*] F2; pieces F3, 4.  
 54. *Vowes*] F2, 3; Vows F4.  
 56. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.  
 56. *where't*] F2; wher't F3, 4.  
 56. *growes*] F2, 3; grows F4.  
 57. *worne*] F2; worn F3, 4.  
 58. *Baite*] bait F2; bait F3, 4.  
 58. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.

61. *scandall*] F2, 3; scandal F4.  
 61. *teare*] F2, 3; tear F4. *tooke*] tooky F2; took F3, 4.  
 62. *wretchednesse*] F3; wretchednesse F2; wretchedness F4.  
 63. *Leauen*] leuen F2, 3, 4. *on all proper*] to all proper F2, 3, 4.  
 64. *periur'd*] F2; perjur'd F3, 4.  
 65. *faile*] F2, 3; fail F4. *Come Fellow*] F2; Come, Fellow F3, 4.  
 67. *witnesse*] F2, 3; witness F4.  
 67-8. *Looke I*] F2; Look, I F3, 4.

68. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 70. *Feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *Greefe*] Griefe F2; Grief F3, 4.  
 71. *indeede*] F2; indeed F3, 4.  
 73. *mayst*] F2; may'st F3, 4.  
 74. *Cause*; *but*] F2, 3; Cause F4.  
 75. *Pis*] F2, 3; Pisa F4 (and so in all after speeches in scene).  
 76. *damne*] F2; damn F3, 4.  
 76. *damne*] F2; damn F3, 4.  
 77-8. *dye*; *And*] F2, 3; dye, and F4.

- [p. 383, And if I do not by thy hand, thou art  
COL. 1] No Seruant of thy Masters. Against Selfe-slaughter,  
80 There is a prohibition to Diuine,  
That crauens my weake hand : Come, heere's my heart :  
Something's a-foot : Soft, soft, wee'l no defence,  
Obedient as the Scabbard. What is heere,  
84 The Scriptures of the Loyall *Leonatus*,  
All turn'd to Herefie ? Away, away  
Corrupters of my Faith, you shall no more  
Be Stomachers to my heart : thus may poore Fooles  
88 Beleeue false Teachers : Though those that are betraid  
Do feele the Treason sharply, yet the Traitor  
Stands in worse case of woe. And thou *Posthumus*,  
That didd'st set vp my disobedience 'gainst the King  
92 My Father, and makes me put into contempt the suites  
Of Princely Fellowes, shalt heereafter finde  
It is no acte of common passage, but  
A straine of Rarenesse : and I greeue my selfe,  
96 To thinke, when thou shalt be disedg'd by her,  
That now thou tyre'st on, how thy memory  
Will then be pang'd by me. Prythee dispatch,  
The Lambe entreats the Butcher. Wher's thy knife?  
100 Thou art too slow to do thy Masters bidding  
When I desire it too.  
*Pis.* Oh gracious Lady :  
Since I receiu'd command to do this businesse,  
104 I haue not slept one winke.

78. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.  
79. *Selfe-slaughter*] F<sub>2</sub>; Self-slaughter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
80-1. *Diuine, That*] Diuine, that F<sub>2</sub>; Diuine That F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
81. *weake*] F<sub>2</sub>; weak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
82. *heere's*] F<sub>2</sub>; here's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
83. *Something's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; So something's F<sub>2</sub>.  
84. *a-foot*] F<sub>2</sub>; afoot F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
85-6. *wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
87. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
88. *Loyall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Loyal F<sub>4</sub>.  
89-90. *Away, away Corrupters*] F<sub>2</sub>; Away, away, Corrupters F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

87. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Fooles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fools F<sub>4</sub>.  
88. *Beleeue*] Beleeve F<sub>2</sub>; Believe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
89. *Do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>. *feele*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; feel F<sub>4</sub>. *sharply*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharply F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
90. *thou Posthumus*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; thou, Posthumus F<sub>3</sub>.  
91. *didd'st*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; did'st F<sub>4</sub>.  
92. *suites*] F<sub>2</sub>; suits F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
93. *Fellowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fellows F<sub>4</sub>.  
94. *heereafter*] hereafter F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
95. *acte*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
96. *straine*] F<sub>2</sub>; strain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Rarenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Rareness F<sub>4</sub>.  
*greeue*] grieve F<sub>2</sub>; grieve F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
96. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
97. *tyrest*] F<sub>2</sub>; tirest F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
98. *Prythee*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Prythee F<sub>2</sub>.  
99. *Lambe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lamb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Wher's*] F<sub>2</sub>; Where's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*thy knife*] F<sub>2</sub>; the knife F<sub>4</sub>.  
100. *too slow*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; to slow F<sub>2</sub>.  
*do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.  
103. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>. *businesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; business F<sub>3</sub>.  
104. *winke*] F<sub>2</sub>; wink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- Imo.* Doo't, and to bed then. [p. 383,  
COL. 1]
- Pif.* Ile wake mine eye-balles firſt.
- Imo.* Wherefore then
- Didd'ſt vndertake it? Why haſt thou abus'd 108
- So many Miles, with a pretence? This place?
- Mine Action? and thine owne? Our Horſes labour?
- The Time inuiting thee? The perturb'd Court
- For my being abſent? whereunto I neuer 112
- Purpoſe returne. Why haſt thou gone ſo farre
- To be vn-bent? when thou haſt 'tane thy ſtand,
- Th'elected Deere before thee? [COL. 2]
- Pif.* But to win time 116
- To looſe ſo bad employment, in the which
- I haue conſider'd of a courſe; good Ladie
- Heare me with patience.
- Imo.* Talke thy tongue weary, ſpeake: 120
- I haue heard I am a Strumpet, and mine eare
- Therein falſe ſtrooke, can take no greater wound,
- Nor tent, to bottome that. But ſpeake.
- Pif.* Then Madam, 124
- I thought you would not backe againe.
- Imo.* Moſt like,
- Bringing me heere to kill me,
- Pif.* Not ſo neither: 128
- But if I were as wiſe, as honeſt, then
- My purpoſe would proue well: it cannot be,
- But that my Maſter is abus'd. Some Villaine,
- I, and ſingular in his Art, hath done you both 132
- This curſed miurie.

105. *Doo't*] F2; do't F3, 4.  
106. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3, 4. *eye-balles*] F2, 3; eye-balls F4.  
108. *Didd'ſt*] F2, 3; did'st F4.  
110. *Action*] F2, 3; action F4.  
110. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
111. *Time*] time F2, 3, 4.  
112. *abſent? whereunto*] abſent; whereunto F2, 3, 4.  
113. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.

*farre*] F2, 3; far F4.  
114. *vn-bent*] F2, 3; un bent F4.  
*'tane*] tane F2, 3, 4.  
115. *Deere*] F2; Deer F3, 4.  
117. *loose*] F2, 3; loſe F4.  
118-19. *Ladie Heare*] Lady Heare F2; Lady, Hear F3, 4.  
120. *Talke*] F2; Talk F3, 4.  
*tongue*] F4; Tongue F2, 3.  
*ſpeake*] F2; ſpeak F3, 4.

121. *earr*] F2, 3; ear F4.  
122. *strooke*] F2; ſtrook F3, 4.  
123. *bottome*] F2, 3; bottom F4.  
*ſpeake*] F2; ſpeak F3, 4.  
125. *again*] F2; again F3, 4.  
127. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
131. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.  
133. *iniurie*] injurie F2; injury F3, 4.



[p. 383, *Imo.* Some Roman Curtezan ?

col. 2] *Pifa.* No, on my life :

136 Ile giue but notice you are dead, and fend him  
Some bloody signe of it. For 'tis commanded  
I should do so : you shall be mist at Court,  
And that will well confirme it.

140 *Imo.* Why good Fellow,  
What shall I do the while ? Where bide ? How liue ?  
Or in my life, what comfort, when I am  
Dead to my Husband ?

144 *Pif.* If you'l backe to 'th'Court.

*Imo.* No Court, no Father, nor no more adoe  
With that harth, noble, simple nothing:  
That *Clotten*, whose Loue-fuite hath bene to me

148 As fearefull as a Siege.

*Pif.* If not at Court,  
Then not in Britaine must you bide.

*Imo.* Wherethen?

152 Hath Britaine all the Sunne that shines? Day? Night?  
Are they not but in Britaine ? I'th'worlds Volume  
Our Britaine seemes as of it, but not in't :  
In a great Poole, a Swannes-nest, prythee thinke

156 There's liuers out of Britaine.

*Pif.* I am most glad  
You thinke of other place : Th'Ambassadour,  
*Lucius* the Romane comes to Milford-Hauen

160 To morrow. Now, if you could weare a minde

135. *Pisa*] F4 : Pis. F2, 3.  
136. *Ile*] F2; I'le F3, 4. *but notice*  
F2; him notice F3, 4.  
137. *signe*] F2; sign F3, 4. 'tis]  
F3, 4; tis F2.  
138. *do*] F2; doe F3, 4.  
139. *confirme*] F2; confirm F3, 4.  
140. *Why good*] F2; Why, good F3, 4.  
141. *do*] F2, 4; doe F3.  
144. *you'l*] F2; you'll F3, 4.  
*backe*] F2; back F3, 4. *to*  
*th'Court*] F2; to th'Court F3, 4.  
146-7. *simple nothing : That*] sim-

ple nothing; That F2; simple  
nothing? That F3, 4.

147. *Loue-suite*] Love-suite F2;  
Love-suit F3, 4. *bene*] F2;  
been F3, 4.

148. *fearefull*] F2; fearfull F3;  
fearful F4.

150, 152, 154, 156. *Britaine*] F2;  
Britain F3, 4.

151. *Imo. Where then*] F2, 3;  
Luc. Where then F4.

152. *Sunne*] F2; Sun F3, 4.

153. *I'th'worlds*] F2; Ith'worlds

F3, 4. *Volume*] F2, 3; Volum F4.  
154. *seemes*] F2; seems F3, 4.

155. *Poole*] F2, 3; Pool F4.  
*Swannes-nest*] F2; Swannes  
nest (*unhyphened*) F3; Swans

nest F4. *prythee*] F2; prethee  
F3, 4. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

158. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
*place*] Place F2, 3, 4.

159. *Romane comes*] F2; Roman,  
comes F3, 4.

160. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
*minde*] F2; mind F3, 4.

Darke, as your Fortune is, and but disguise  
That which t'appare it selfe, must not yet be,  
But by selfe-danger, you should tread a course  
Pretty, and full of view : yea, happily, neere  
The residence of *Posithumus* ; so nie (at least)  
That though his Actions were not visible, yet  
Report should render him hourly to your eare,  
As truly as he mooves. 164 168

*Imo.* Oh for such meanes,  
Though perill to my modestie, not death on't  
I would adventure.

*Pif.* Well then, heere's the point : 172  
You must forget to be a Woman : change  
Command, into obedience. Feare, and Nicenesse  
(The Handmaides of all Women, or more truly  
Woman it pretty selfe) into a waggish courage,  
Ready in gybes, quicke-answer'd, sawcie, and 176  
As quarrellous as the Weazell : Nay, you must  
Forget that rarest Treasure of your Cheeke,  
Exposing it (but oh the harder heart, 180  
Alacke no remedy) to the greedy touch  
Of common-kissing *Titan* : and forget  
Your labourfome and dainty Trimmes, wherein  
You made great *Iuno* angry. 184

*Imo.* Nay be breefe?  
I see into thy end, and am almost  
A man already.

161. *Darke, as*] F2; Dark, as F3;  
Dark as F4.  
162. *appeare*] F2; appear F3, 4.  
163. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
163. *selfe-danger*] F2; self-danger  
F3, 4.  
164. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4.  
165. *nie*] F2; nigh F3, 4. *at*  
*least*] at last F2, 3, 4.  
167. *hourly*] F2, 3; hourly F4.  
*eare*] F2, 3; ear F4.  
168. *truly*] F2; truly F3, 4.  
*mooves*] mooves F2; moves  
F3, 4.

169. *meanes*] F2, 3; means F4.  
170. *perill*] F2, 3; peril F4.  
*modestie*] F2; modesty F3, 4.  
172. *heere's*] F2; here's F3; there's  
F4.  
174. *Command, into*] F2; Com-  
mand into F3, 4. *obedience*  
F2; Obedience F3, 4. *Feare,*  
*and*] Feare and F2; Fear and  
F3, 4. *Nicenesse*] F2, 3; Nice-  
ness F4.  
175. *Handmaides*] F2; Hand-  
maids F3, 4. *truly*] F2; truly  
F3, 4.

176. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
177. *quicke-answer'd*] F2; quick-  
answer'd F3, 4. *sawcie*] F2;  
sawcy F3, 4.  
178. *Weazell*] F2, 3; Weazel F4.  
179. *Cheeke*] F2; Cheek F3, 4.  
181. *Alacke*] F2; Alack F3, 4.  
182. *and forget*] F3, 4; and for-  
got F2.  
183. *Trimmes*] F2; trimmes F3;  
trimms F4.  
185. *Nay be*] F2; Nay, be F3, 4.  
*breefe*? I] breefe: I F2; brief:  
I F3, 4.

[p. 384, *Pif.* First, make your selfe but like one,  
 COL. 1] Fore-thinking this. I haue already fit  
 ('Tis in my Cloake-bagge) Doublet, Hat, Hose, all  
 That answer to them : Would you in their seruing,  
 192 ( And with what imitation you can borrow  
 From youth of such a season ) 'fore Noble *Lucius*  
 Present your selfe, desire his seruice : tell him  
 Wherein you're happy ; which will make him know,  
 196 If that his head haue eare in Musicke, doubtlesse  
 With ioy he will imbrace you : for hee's Honourable,  
 And doubling that, most holy. Your meanes abroad :  
 You haue me rich, and I will neuer faile

200 Beginning, nor supplyment.

*Imo.* Thou art all the comfort

The Gods will diet me with. Prythee away,  
 There's more to be consider'd : but wee'l enen

204 All that good time will giue vs. This attempt,  
 I am Souldier too, and will abide it with  
 A Princes Courage. Away, I prythee.

*Pif.* Well Madam, we must take a short farewell,

208 Least being mist, I be suspected of  
 Your carriage from the Court. My Noble Mistris,  
 Heere is a boxe, I had it from the Queene,  
 What's in't is precious : If you are sicke at Sea,  
 212 Or Stomacke-qualm'd at Land, a Dramme of this  
 Will driue away distemper. To some shade,  
 And fit you to your Manhood : may the Gods  
 Direct you to the best.

216 *Imo.* Amen : I thanke thee.

*Exeunt.*

188. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

190. 'Tis] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *Cloake-bagge*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Cloak-bagge F<sub>3</sub> ; Cloak-bagg F<sub>4</sub>.

194. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 195. *happy ; which*] happy, which F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

196. *eare in Musicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; eare in Musick F<sub>3</sub> ; ear in Musick F<sub>4</sub>.  
*doubtlesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; doubtless F<sub>4</sub>.

197. *imbrace*] embrace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*hee's*] F<sub>2</sub> ; he's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

198. *meanes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

199. *faile*] F<sub>2</sub> ; fail F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

202. *Prythee*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Prethee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

203. *wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub> ; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

204. *thvt*] that F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

206. *prythee*] F<sub>2</sub> ; prethee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

207. *Well Madam*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Well, Madam F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

208. *Least*] Lest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

210. *boxe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; box F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

211. *in't*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4 ; in (marks of) dropped out in F<sub>4</sub> F<sub>3</sub>. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

212. *Stomacke-qualm'd*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Stomack-qualm'd F<sub>3</sub> ; Stomach qualm'd F<sub>4</sub>. *Dramme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Dram F<sub>4</sub>.

216. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

## Scena Quinta.

[P. 384.  
COL. 1]

*Enter Cymbeline, Queene, Cloten, Lucius,  
and Lords.*

*Cym.* Thus farre, and fo farewell.

*Luc.* Thankes, Royall Sir :

My Emperor hath wrote, I must from hence,  
And am right forry, that I must report ye  
My Masters Enemy.

4

*Cym.* Our Subiects ( Sir )

Will not endure his yoake ; and for our selfe  
To shew lesse Soueraignty then they, must needs  
Appeare vn-Kinglike.

8

*Luc.* So Sir : I desire of you  
A Conduct ouer Land, to Milford-Hauen.  
Madam, all ioy befall your Grace, and you.

12

*Cym.* My Lords, you are appointed for that Office :  
The due of Honor, in no point omit :  
So farewell Noble *Lucius*.

*Luc.* Your hand, my Lord.

16

*Clot.* Receiue it friendly : but from this time forth  
I weare it as your Enemy.

*Luc.* Sir, the Euent

Is yet to name the winner. Fare you well.

20

*Cym.* Leauē not the worthy *Lucius*, good my Lords  
Till he haue crost the *Seuern*. Happines. *Exit Lucius, &c*

*Qu.* He goes hence frowning : but it honours vs  
That we haue giuen him cause.

[COL. 2]

24

*Clot.* 'Tis all the better,

*Scena Quinta*] F2, 4; *Scena*  
*Quinta* F3.  
1. *farre*] F2, 3; far F4. *farewell*  
F2, 3; farewell F4.  
2. *Thankes*] F2; Thanks F3, 4.  
*Royall*] F2, 3; Royal F4.  
3. *Emperour*] F2, 3; Emperour  
F4.  
7. *yoake*] F2, 3; yoak F4. *selfe*  
F2; self F3, 4.

8. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *then*  
F2, 3; than F4.  
9. *Appeare*] F2; Appear F3, 4.  
*vn-Kinglike*] F2, 3; Un-King  
like F4.  
12. *befall*] F2, 3; befall F4.  
14. *Honor*] Honour F2, 3, 4.  
15. *farewell Noble*] F2, 3; fare-  
well, Noble F4.  
18. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.

19. *Sir, the Euent*] Sir, Event  
F2, 3, 4.  
21-22. *Lords Till*] F2; Lords,  
Till F3, 4.  
22. *crost the Seuern*] crost *Severn*  
F2, 3, 4. *Happines*] F2; Hap-  
pinesse F3; Happiness F4.  
23. *but it*] F3, 4; but it F2.  
25. *'Tis*] F3, 4; 'Tis F2.

[p. 384, Your valiant Britaines haue their withes in it.

COL. 2.] *Cym.* *Lucius* hath wrote already to the Emperor

28 How it goes heere. It fits vs therefore ripely

Our Chariots, and our Horfemen be in readinesse :

The Powres that he already hath in Gallia

Will foone be drawne to head, from whence he moues

32 His warre for Britaine.

*Qu.* 'Tis not sleepey businesse,

But must be look'd too speedily, and strongly.

*Cym.* Our expectation that it would be thus

36 Hath made vs forward. But my gentle Queene,

Where is our Daughter ? She hath not appear'd

Before the Roman, nor to vs hath tender'd

The duty of the day. She looke vs like

40 A thing more made of malice, then of duty,

We haue noted it. Call her before vs, for

We haue beene too flight in sufferance.

*Qu.* Royall Sir,

44 Since the exile of *Pofthumus*, most retyr'd

Hath her life bin : the Cure whereof, my Lord,

'Tis time must do. Beseech your Maiefty,

Forbeare sharpe speeches to her. Shee's a Lady

48 So tender of rebukes, that words are stroke;

And frokes death to her.

*Enter a Messenger.*

*Cym.* Where is she Sir ? How

Can her contempt be answer'd ?

26. *Britaines*] F2 ; Britains F3, 4.

27. *wrote*] F3, 4 ; wrot F2. *Em-*

*peror*] F2, 3 ; Emperour F4.

28. *heere*] F2 ; here F3, 4.

29. *readinesse*] F2, 3 ; readiness

F4.

30. *Powres*] Powers F2, 3, 4.

31. *soone*] F2 ; soon F3, 4.

*drawne*] F2 ; drawn F3, 4.

32. *Britaine*] F2 ; Britain F3, 4.

33. *Qu.*] F2, 3 ; Que F4 (and

all after speeches in this scene).

'*Tis*] F3, 4 ; Tis F2. *busi-*

*nesse*] F2, 3 ; business F4.

34. *too*] to F2, 3, 4.

35. *that it would be thus*] that it

should be thus F2, 3, 4.

36. *But my*] F2, 3 ; But, my F4.

*Queene*] F2 ; Queen F3, 4.

39. *duty*] F2, 3 ; Duty F4. *She*

*looke vs like*] She looks as like

F2 ; She looks as like F3, 4.

40. *then*] F2, 3 ; than F4. *duty*]

F2, 3 ; Duty F4.

41. *vs*] as F2, 3, 4.

42. *beene*] F2 ; been F3, 4. *too*

*slight in*] too light in F2, 3, 4.

43. *Royall*] F2, 3 ; Royal F4.

44. *retyr'd*] F2 ; retir'd F3, 4.

45. *bin*] F2, 3 ; been F4.

46. '*Tis*] F3, 4 ; Tis F2. *do*] F3,

4 ; doe F2. *Beseech*] F2, 4 ;

Beseech F3.

47. *Forbeare*] F2 ; Forbear F3, 4 ;

*Shee's*] F2 ; She's F3, 4.

48-9. *stroke* ; *And*] strokes, And

F2, 3, 4.

50. *she Sir*] F2 ; She, Sir F3, 4.

*Meſ.* Pleaſe you Sir,  
Her Chambers are all lock'd, and there's no anſwer  
That will be giuen to'th'lowd of noiſe, we make.

[p. 384,  
COL. 2]

*Qu.* My Lord, when laſt I went to viſit her,  
She pray'd me to excuſe her keeping cloſe, 56  
Whereto conſtrain'd by her infirmitie,  
She ſhould that dutie leaue vnpaid to you  
Which dayly ſhe was bound to proffer : this  
She wiſh'd me to make knowne : but our great Court 60  
Made me too blame in memory.

*Cym.* Her doores lock'd?  
Not ſeene of late? Grant Heauens, that which I  
Feare, proue falſe. *Exit.* 64

*Qu.* Sonne, I ſay, follow the King.

*Clot.* That man of hers, *Piſanio*, her old Seruant  
I haue not ſeene theſe two dayes. *Exit.*

*Qu.* Go, looke after : 68  
*Piſanio*, thou that ſtand'ſt ſo for *Poſthumus*,  
He hath a Drugg of mine : I pray, his abſence  
Proceed by ſwallowing that. For he beleeuēs  
It is a thing moſt precious. But for her, 72  
Where is ſhe gone? Haply diſpaire hath ſeiz'd her :  
Or wing'd with feruour of her loue, ſhe's flowne  
To her deſir'd *Poſthumus* : gone ſhe is,  
To death, or to diſhonor, and my end 76  
Can make good uſe of either. Shee being downe,  
I haue the placing of the Brittiſh Crowne.

*Enter Cloten.*

How now, my Sonne ?

52. *you Sir*] F2; you, Sir F3, 4.  
54. *to'th'lowd*] F2; to th'loud F3, 4.  
57. *constrain'd*] F3, 4; constrained F2. *infirmity*] F2; infirmity F3, 4.  
58. *unpaid*] F2; unpaid F3, 4.  
59. *dayly*] daily F2, 3, 4.  
60. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.  
61. *too blame*] F2, 3; to blame F4.

62. *doores*] F2, 3; doors F4.  
63. *scene*] F2; ſcen F3, 4.  
64. *Feare*] F2; Fear F3, 4.  
65. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.  
66. *hers*] F3, 4; her's F2.  
67. *scene*] F2; ſcen F3, 4. *dayes*] F2, 3; days F4.  
68. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4.  
69-70. *Posthumus, He*] F3, 4; Posthumus He F2.  
70. *Drugg*] F2, 3; Drugg F4.

71. *beleeuēs*] beleeuēs F2; believes F3, 4.  
73. *dispaire*] F2; despaire F3; despair F4.  
74. *flowne*] F2; flown F3, 4.  
75. *desir'd*] desired F2, 3, 4.  
76. *dishonor*] dishonour F2, 3, 4.  
77. *Shee*] F2; She F3, 4. *downe*] F2; down F3, 4.  
78. *Crowne*] F2; Crown F3, 4.  
79. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.



[p. 384, *Clo.* 'Tis certaine she is fled :

COL. 2] Go in and cheere the King, he rages, none

Dare come about him.

*Qu.* All the better : may

84 This night fore-stall him of the comming day. *Exit Qu.*

*Clo.* I loue, and hate her : for she's Faire and Royall,

And that she hath all courtly parts more exquisite

[p. 385, Then Lady, Ladies, Woman, from euery one

COL. 1] The best she hath, and she of all compounded

Out-felles them all. I loue her therefore, but

Disdaining me, and throwing Fauours on

The low *Posithumus*, flanders so her iudgement,

92 That what's else rare, is choak'd : and in that point

I will conclude to hate her, nay indeede,

To be reueng'd vpon her. For, when Fooles shall——

*Enter Pisanio.*

Who is heere ? What, are you packing sirrah ?

96 Come hither : Ah you precious Pandar, Villaine,

Where is thy Lady ? In a word, or else

Thou art straightway with the Fiends.

*Pis.* Oh, good my Lord.

100 *Clo.* Where is thy Lady ? Or, by Iupiter,

I will not aske againe. Close Villaine,

Ile haue this Secret from thy heart, or rip

Thy heart to finde it. Is she with *Posithumus* ?

104 From whose so many waights of basenesse, cannot

A dram of worth be drawne.

*Pis.* Alas, my Lord,

80-1. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.

*fled*: Go] fled. Go F2, 3, 4.

81. *cheere*] F2; cheer F3, 4.

84. *comming*] F2, 3; coming F4.

85. *loue*] F2; love F3, 4. *Faire*

F2; fair F3, 4. *Royall*] F2, 3;

Royal F4.

87. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *Lady,*

*Ladies, Woman*] F2, 3; Lady,

Ladies Woman F4.

89. *Out-selles*] F2; Out-sells F3,

4.

93. *will*] F3, 4; wil F2. *indeede*

F2; indeed F3, 4.

94. *Fooles shall*—] F2; Fools—

F3, 4.

95. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *pack-*

*ing sirrah*] F2; packing, sirrah

F3; packing, Sirrah F4.

96. *Pandar*] Pandar F2, 3, 4.

*Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4.

98. *straightway*] F2; straight way

F3, 4.

99.] (and all speeches except the

three last) Pis. F2, 3; Pisa. F4.

101. *aske*] F2, 3; ask F4. *again*]

F2; again F3, 4. *Villaine*] F2;

Villain F3, 4.

102. *Secret*] secret F2, 3, 4.

103. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.

104. *waights*] F2; weights F3,

4. *basenesse*] F2, 3; baseness

F4.

105. *dram*] F2, 4; dramme F3.

*drawne*] F2; drawn F3, 4.

106. *Alas*] F3, 4; Alas F2.

How can she be with him? When was she mis'd?  
He is in Rome.

[p. 385,  
COL. 1]

*Clot.* Where is the Sir? Come neerer:  
No farther halting: satisfie me home,  
What is become of her?

*Pif.* Oh, my all-worthy Lord.

112

*Clo.* All-worthy Villaine,  
Discouer where thy Mistris is, at once,  
At the next word: no more of worthy Lord:  
Speake, or thy silence on the instant, is  
Thy condemnation, and thy death.

116

*Pif.* Then Sir:  
This Paper is the historie of my knowledge  
Touching her flight.

120

*Clo.* Let's see't: I will pursue her  
Euen to *Augustus* Throne.

*Pif.* Or this, or perish.  
She's farre enough, and what he learns by this,  
May proue his trauell, not her danger.

124

*Clo.* Humh.

*Pif.* Ile write to my Lord she's dead: Oh *Imogen*,  
Safe mayst thou wander, safe returne agen.

128

*Clot.* Sirra, is this Letter true?

*Pif.* Sir, as I thinke.

*Clot.* It is *Posthumus* hand, I know't. Sirrah, if thou  
would'st not be a Villain, but do me true seruice: vnder-  
go those Employments wherein I should haue cause to vse  
thee with a serious industry, that is, what villainy foere I  
bid thee do to performe it, directly and truly, I would

109. *she Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; she, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*neerer*] F<sub>2</sub>; nearer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

111. *of her*] of her: F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

112-13. *Lord. Clo.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Lord:

*Clo* F<sub>4</sub>.

113. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

116. *Speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; Speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

118. *Then Sir:*] Then sir F<sub>2</sub>;

Then, sir F<sub>3</sub>; Then, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.

119. *historie*] history F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

121. *see't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; seet F<sub>2</sub>.

124. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>. *learnes*]

learns F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

125. *trauell*] travell F<sub>2</sub>, 3; travel F<sub>4</sub>.

127. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *she's*]

she is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Oh Imogen*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Oh, Imogen F<sub>3</sub>.

128. *mayst*] F<sub>2</sub>; may'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*returne*] return F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

129. *Sirra*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sirrah F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

130. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

131. *Posthumus*] F<sub>2</sub>; Posthumus's

F<sub>3</sub>; Posthumus's F<sub>4</sub>.

132. *Villain*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Villaine F<sub>2</sub>.

*do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.

133. *wherein*] wherein F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

134. *soere*] F<sub>2</sub>; soe're F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

135. *do*] doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3, *performe*] F<sub>2</sub>;

perform F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *truely*] F<sub>2</sub>;

truly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 38<sup>5</sup>,  
COL. 1] thinke thee an honest man : thou should'st neither want  
my meanes for thy releefe, nor my voyce for thy prefer-  
ment.

*Pif.* Well, my good Lord.

140 *Clot.* Wilt thou serue mee? For since patiently and  
constantly thou hast stucke to the bare Fortune of that  
Begger *Posithumus*, thou canst not in the course of grati-  
tude, but be a diligent follower of mine. Wilt thou serue  
144 mee?

*Pif.* Sir, I will.

*Clo.* Giue mee thy hand, heere's my purse. Hast any  
of thy late Masters Garments in thy possession?

148 *Pifan.* I haue (my Lord) at my Lodging, the same  
Suite he wore, when he tooke leane of my Ladie & Mi-  
stresse.

*Clo.* The first seruice thou dost mee, fetch that Suite  
[COL. 2] hither, let it be thy first seruice, go.

*Pif.* I shall my Lord.

*Exit.*

*Clo.* Meet thee at Milford-Hauen : (I forgot to aske  
him one thing, Ile remember't anon:) euen there, thou  
156 villaine *Posithumus* will I kill thee. I would these Gar-  
ments were come. She faide vpon a time (the bitternesse  
of it, I now belch from my heart) that shee held the very  
Garment of *Posithumus*, in more respect, then my Noble  
160 and naturall person; together with the adornement of  
my Qualities. With that Suite vpon my backe wil I ra-  
uish her: first kill him, and in her eyes; there shall she see  
my valour, which wil then be a torment to hir contempt.  
164 He on the ground, my speech of insultment ended on his

136. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
137. *meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; means F<sub>4</sub>  
*releefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; relief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
140. *me*] F<sub>2</sub>; me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
141. *stucke*] F<sub>2</sub>; stuck F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
142. *Begger*] F<sub>2</sub>; Beggar F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
146. *me*] me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *heere's*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Purse F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *Suite*] F<sub>2</sub>; Suit F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tooke*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
F<sub>2</sub>; here's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ladie*] F<sub>2</sub>;

lady F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *&c*] and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Mistresse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mistress F<sub>4</sub>.  
151. *dost*] F<sub>2</sub>; do'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *me*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
me F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Suite*] F<sub>2</sub>; Suit F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
152. *hither, let*] F<sub>2</sub>; hither; let  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Exit*] Exeunt F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
154. *ask*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ask F<sub>4</sub>.  
155. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
156. *villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
157. *said*] said F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *bitter-*

*nesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bitterness F<sub>4</sub>.  
159. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
160. *naturall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; natural F<sub>4</sub>  
161. *Suite*] F<sub>2</sub>; Suit F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
162. *eyes; there*] eyes; there F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
163. *will*] will F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *hir*] her  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
164. *ground*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ground F<sub>4</sub>;  
ground F<sub>2</sub>. *insultment*] insult-  
ment F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

dead bodie, and when my Lust hath dined (which, as I [p. 385,  
say, to vex her, I will execute in the Cloathes that she fo COL. 2]  
prais'd:) to the Court Ile knock her backe, foot her home  
again. She hath despis'd mee reioycingly, and Ile bee 168  
merry in my Reuenge.

*Enter Pifanio.*

Be thofe the Garments?

*Pif.* I, my Noble Lord.

*Clo.* How long is't since she went to Milford-Hauen? 172

*Pif.* She can scarce be there yet.

*Clo.* Bring this Apparrell to my Chamber, that is  
the second thing that I haue commanded thee. The third  
is, that thou wilt be a voluntarie Mute to my designe. Be 176  
but dutious, and true preferment shall tender it selfe to  
thee. My Reuenge is now at Milford, would I had wings  
to follow it. Come, and be true. *Exit*

*Pif.* Thou bid'st me to my losse: for true to thee, 180  
Were to proue false, which I will neuer bee  
To him that is most true. To Milford go,  
And finde not her, whom thou pursuest. Flow, flow  
You Heauenly blessings on her: This Fooles speede 184  
Be croft with slownesse; Labour be his meede. *Exit*

---

*Scena Sexta.*

---

*Enter Imogen alone.*

*Imo.* I see a mans life is a tedious one,  
I haue tyr'd my selfe: and for two nights together

---

165. *bodie*] F<sub>2</sub>; body F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Lust*] lust F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
166. *Cloathes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Clorths F<sub>4</sub>.  
167. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *knock*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; knock F<sub>4</sub>. *backe*] F<sub>2</sub>; back F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
168. *again*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *despis'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; dispis'd F<sub>2</sub>.  
*mee*] F<sub>2</sub>; me F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>;

I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *bee*] F<sub>2</sub>; be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
174. *Apparrell*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Apparel F<sub>4</sub>.  
176. *voluntarie*] voluntary F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
177. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
178. *wings*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Wings F<sub>4</sub>.  
180. *bid'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; bidd'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *losse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loss F<sub>4</sub>.  
181. *bee*] be F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

183. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
184. *Fooles*] Fool's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Heavenly blessings*] Heavenly blessings F<sub>2</sub>; heavenly blessings F<sub>3</sub>; Heavenly Blessings F<sub>4</sub>.  
185. *slownesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; slowness F<sub>4</sub>.  
1. *mans*] F<sub>2</sub>; man's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
2. *tyr'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; tired F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 385,  
col. 2] Haue made the ground my bed. I should be sicke,  
But that my resolution helps me : Milford,  
When from the Mountaine top, *Pisano* shew'd thee,  
Thou was't within a kenne. Oh Ioue, I thinke  
Foundations flye the wretched : such I meane,  
8 Where they should be releu'd. Two Beggars told me,  
I could not misse my way. Will poore Folkes lye  
That haue Afflictions on them, knowing 'tis  
A punishment, or Triall? Yes; no wonder,  
12 When Rich-ones scarfe tell true. To lapse in Fulnesse  
Is forer, then to lye for Neede : and Falshood  
Is worfe in Kings, then Beggars. My deere Lord,  
Thou art one o'th'falsc Ones : Now I thinke on thee,  
16 My hunger's gone ; but euen before, I was  
At point to sinke, for Food. But what is this?  
Heere is a path too't : 'tis some sauage hold :  
I were best not call ; I dare not call : yet Famine  
20 Ere cleane it o're-throw Nature, makes it valiant.  
Plentie, and Peace breeds Cowards : Hardnesse euer  
Of Hardinesse is Mother. Hoa? who's heere?  
If any thing that's ciuill, speake : if sauage,  
[p. 386,  
col. 1] Take, or lend. Hoa? No answer? Then Ile enter.  
Best draw my Sword ; and if mine Enemy  
But feare the Sword like me, hee'l scarcely looke on't.  
Such a Foe, good Heauens.

Exit.

3. *bed*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Bed F<sub>4</sub>. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
4. *helpes*] F<sub>2</sub>; helps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
5. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mountain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *top, Pisano*] top *Pisano* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
6. *kenne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ken F<sub>4</sub>. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fle F<sub>4</sub>.  
8. *Beggars*] F<sub>2</sub>; beggars F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
9. *misse*] F<sub>2</sub>; miss F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Folkes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Folks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10. *Afflictions*] afflictions F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
11. *Triall*] F<sub>2</sub>; triall F<sub>3</sub>; trial F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. *Fulnesse*] F<sub>3</sub>; fulnesse F<sub>2</sub>; Fulness F<sub>4</sub>.

13. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Neede*] F<sub>2</sub>; Need F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Beggars*] F<sub>2</sub>; Beggars F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>.  
15. *o'th'false*] F<sub>4</sub>; o'th false F<sub>2</sub>; o'th'false F<sub>3</sub>. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *sinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; sink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
18. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *too't*] to't F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
20. *cleane it*] F<sub>2</sub>; it clean F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o're-throw*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; orethrow F<sub>4</sub>. *makes*] make F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
21. *Plentie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Plenty F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Peace*] F<sub>2</sub>; peace F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Plentie, and*] *Plentie* and F<sub>2</sub>; *Plenty*,

and F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *breeds*] breeds F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Cowards*] *Hardnesse*] Cowards, Hardnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cowards, Hardness F<sub>4</sub>.  
22. *Hardinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hardness F<sub>4</sub>. *Hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ho F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *any thing*] F<sub>2</sub>; any F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ciuill*] ciuill F<sub>2</sub>; civil F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *speake*] *if*] speake; if F<sub>2</sub>; speak if F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *Hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ho F<sub>4</sub>. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
25. *Enemy*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Enemy F<sub>2</sub>.  
26. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hee'l*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; hee'l F<sub>2</sub>; he'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *scarcely*] F<sub>2</sub>; scarcely F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



## Scena Septima.

[p. 386,  
col. 1]*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, and Arviragus.*

*Bel.* You *Polidore* haue prou'd beft Woodman, and  
 Are Master of the Feast : *Cadwall*, and I  
 Will play the Cooke, and Seruant, 'tis our match :  
 The sweat of indusftry would dry, and dye 4  
 But for the end it workes too. Come, our stomackes  
 Will make what's homely, fauoury : *Wearineffe*  
 Can snore vpon the Flint, when reftie Sloth  
 Findes the Downe-pillow hard. Now peace be heere, 8  
 Poore houfe, that keep'ft thy felfe.

*Gui.* I am throughly weary.

*Arui.* I am weake with toyle, yet ftrong in appetite.

*Gui.* There is cold meat i'th'Caue, we'l brouz on that 12  
 Whil'ft what we haue kill'd, be Cook'd.

*Bel.* Stay, come not in :

But that it eates our victualles, I fhould thinke  
 Heere were a Faiery. 16

*Gui.* What's the matter, Sir ?

*Bel.* By Iupiter an Angell : or if not  
 An earthly Paragon. Behold *Diuinenesse*  
 No elder then a Boy. 20

*Enter Imogen.*

*Imo.* Good mafters harme me not :

Before I enter'd heere, I call'd, and thought

To haue begg'd, or bought, what I haue took : good troth

2. *Feast*] F4; feast F2, 3.  
 3. *Cooke*] F2; Cook F3, 4. 'tis]  
 F3, 4; tis F2.  
 4. *dye*] F2, 3; die F4.  
 5. *workes*] F2; works F3, 4. *too*]  
 to F2, 3, 4. *stomackes*] F2;  
 stomacks F3; stomachs F4.  
 6. *what's*] F3, 4; whats F2. *Weari-  
 nesse*] F2, 3; Weariness F4.  
 7. *restie*] resty F2, 3, 4.  
 8. *Findes*] F2, 3; finds F4.  
*Downe-pillow*] F2; Down-pil-  
 low F3, 4. *Now*] F2; No F3, 4.

*heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
 9. *Poore*] F2; Poor F3, 4. *keep'st*]  
 F3; keepst F2. *selfe*] F2; self  
 F3, 4.  
 11. *(and all speeches) Arui.*] Arvi.  
 F2, 3; Arv. F4. *weake*] F2;  
 weak F3, 4. *toyle*] F2, 3; toil F4.  
 12. *i'th'Caue*] ith' Cave F2, 3. *we'l*]  
 we'll F2, 3, 4. *brouz*] F2, 3;  
 brouze F4.  
 13. *Whil'st*] F3, 4; whilst F2.  
*kill'd*] F3, 4; killd F2.  
 15. *eates our victualles*] F2; eats our

victuals F3; eats our Victuals  
 F4. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
 17. *What's*] F3, 4; whats F2.  
 18. *Iupiter*] F2; Jupiter F3, 4.  
*Angell*] F2; Angel F3, 4.  
 19. *earthly*] F2, 3; Earthly F4.  
*Diuinenesse*] F2, 3; diuineness  
 F4.  
 20. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
 21. *masters harme*] master harme  
 F2; master, harme F3; master  
 harm F4.  
 22. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.



[p. 386, I haue stolne nought, nor would not, though I had found  
COL. 1.] Gold strew'd i'th'Floore. Heere's money for my Meate,

I would haue left it on the Boord, so soone

As I had made my Meale; and parted

28 With Pray'rs for the Prouider.

*Gui.* Money? Youth.

*Aru.* All Gold and Siluer rather turne to durt,

As 'tis no better reckon'd, but of those

32 Who worship durty Gods.

*Imo.* I see you're angry:

Know, if you kill me for my fault, I should

Haue dyed, had I not made it.

36 *Bel.* Whether bound?

*Imo.* To Milford-Hauen.

*Bel.* What's your name?

*Imo.* *Fidele* Sir: I haue a Kinsman, who

40 Is bound for Italy; he embark'd at Milford,

To whom being going, almost spent with hunger,

I am false in this offence.

*Bel.* Prythee (faire youth)

44 Thinke vs no Churles: nor measure our good mindes

By this rude place we liue in. Well encounter'd,

'Tis almost night, you shall haue better cheere

Ere you depart; and thanks to stay, and eate it:

48 Boyes, bid him welcome.

*Gui.* Were you a woman, youth,

I should woo hard, but be your Groome in honesty:

I bid for you, as I do buy.

24. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4.  
25. *strew'd i'th'Floore*] *strew'd i'th'Floore* F2; *strew'd i'th'Floore* F3; *strew'd i'th'Floor* F4.  
*Heere's*] F2; *Here's* F3, 4.  
*Meate*] F2; *Meat* F3, 4.  
26. *Boord*] F2, 3; *Board* F4.  
27. *Meale; ana*] F2; *Meale: and* F3; *Meal: and* F4.  
28. *Pray'rs*] F2; *Prayers* F3, 4.  
30. *turne to durt*] *turne doe durt* F2, 3; *turn do durt* F4.

a—F1.

6

31. *'tis*] F3, 4; *tis* F2.  
32. *Gods*] *gods* F2, 3, 4.  
33. *you're*] F3, 4; *your* F2.  
35. *dyed*] F2; *died* F3, 4.  
36. *Whether*] F2, 3; *Whither* F4.  
38. *What's*] F3, 4; *whats* F2.  
40. *Italy; he*] *Italy: he* F2, 3, 4.  
42. *false*] F2; *false* F3, 4.  
43. *Prythee*] *Prethee* F2, 3, 4.  
*faire*] F2; *fair* F3, 4.  
44. *Thinke*] F2; *Think* F3, 4.

*Churles*] F2, 3; *Churls* F4.  
*mindes*] F2, 3; *minds* F4.  
46. *'Tis*] F3, 4; *Tis* F2. *cheere*] F2, 3; *cheer* F4.  
47. *thanks*] F2; *thanks* F3, 4.  
*eate*] F2; *eat* F3, 4.  
48. *Boyes*] F2, 3; *Boys* F4.  
50. *woo*] *wooe* F2, 3; *woe* F4.  
*Groome in honesty*] F2; *Groom in honesty*; F3, 4.  
51. *do*] F4; *doo* F2, 3.

*Arui.* Ile make't my Comfort  
He is a man, Ile loue him as my Brother :  
And such a welcome as I'd giue to him  
( After long abfence ) such is yours. Moft welcome :  
Be fprightly, for you fall 'mongft Friends.

[p. 386,  
COL. 1]

54

[COL. 2]

*Imo.* 'Mongft Friends ?  
If Brothers : would it had bin fo, that they  
Had bin my Fathers Sonnes, then had my prize  
Bin leffe, and fo more equall ballafting  
To thee *Pofthumus*.

58

*Bel.* He wrings at fome diftrefle.

62

*Gui.* Would I could free't.

*Arui.* Or I, what ere it be,  
What paine it coft, what danger : Gods !

*Bel.* Hearke Boyes.

66

*Imo.* Great men  
That had a Court no bigger then this Caue,  
That did attend themfelues, and had the vertue  
Which their owne Confcience feal'd them : laying by  
That nothing-guift of differing Multitudes  
Could not out-peere thefe twaine. Pardon me Gods,  
I'd change my fexe to be Companion with them,  
Since *Leonatus* falfe.

70

74

*Bel.* It fhall be fo :  
Boyes wee'l go drefle our Hunt. Faire youth come in ;  
Discourfe is heauy, fafting : when we haue fupp'd  
Wee'l mannerly demand thee of thy Story,  
So farre as thou wilt fpeake it.

78

52, 53. *Ile*] F2; I'le F3; I'll F4.

54. *I'd*] F3, 4; Ild F2.

56. *'mongst*] F3, 4; mongst F2.

57-8. *Friends*? If *Brothers*:] friends. If *Brothers* F2, 3, 4.

59. *Fathers*] fathers F2; Father's F3, 4. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4.

58, 59, 60. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4.

60. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *equall*] F2, 3; equal F4.

62. *distresse*] F2, 3; distress F4.

65. *paine*] F2; pain F3, 4. *Gods*] gods F2, 3, 4.

66. *Hearke*] F2; Harke F3; Hark F4.

68. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

71. *nothing-guift*] F2; nothing gift F3, 4.

72. *out-peere*] out-peece F2; out-piece F3; out piece F4. *twaine*] F2; twain F3, 4. *Gods*] gods

F2, 3, 4.

73. *I'd*] F3, 4; Ild F2. *sexe*] F2; sex F3, 4.

76. *wee'l*] we'll F2, 3, 4. *go*] goe F2. *dresse*] F2, 3; dress F4.

*Faire youth*] Faire you F2; Fair, you F3, 4.

78. *Wee'l*] Weel F2; We'll F3, 4.

79. *farre as thou wilt fpeak*] F2; far as thou wilt fpeak F3, 4.

[p. 386, *Gui.* Pray draw neere.

col. 2] *Arui.* The Night to'th'Owle,  
And Morne to th'Larke leffe welcome.

*Imo.* Thankes Sir.

84 *Arui.* I pray draw neere.

*Exeunt.*

*Scena Octaua.*

*Enter two Roman Senators, and Tribunes.*

1. *Sen.* This is the tenor of the Emperors Writ ;  
That since the common men are now in Actiō  
'Gainst the Pannonians, and Dalmatians,

4 And that the Legions now in Gallia, are  
Full weake to vndertake our Warres against  
The falne-off Britaines, that we do incite  
The Gentry to this bufinesse. He creates

8 *Lucius* Pro-Confull : and to you the Tribunes  
For this immediate Leuy, he commands  
His absolute Commiffion. Long liue *Cæfar*.

*Tri.* Is *Lucius* Generall of the Forces ?

12 2. *Sen.* I.

*Tri.* Remaining now in Gallia ?

1. *Sen.* With those Legions

Which I haue fpoke of, whereunto your leuie

16 Muft be fuppliant : the words of your Commiffion  
Will tye you to the numbers, and the time  
Of their difpatch.

*Tri.* We will difcharge our duty.

*Exeunt.*

80. *draw neere*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; draw near F<sub>4</sub>.

81. *to'th'Owle*] to th'Owle F<sub>2</sub> ; to the Owle F<sub>3</sub> ; to the Owl F<sub>4</sub>.

82. *Morne to th'Larke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; morn to'th Lark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Octaua*] *Scena Octava* F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Scenna Octava* F<sub>2</sub>.

1. *Sen. This*] F<sub>3</sub> ; 1 *Sen. This*

F<sub>2</sub>, 4. *tenor*] F<sub>2</sub> ; *tenour* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Emperors*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Emperours* F<sub>4</sub>.

3. *'Gainst*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Gainst* F<sub>2</sub>.

5. *weake*] F<sub>2</sub> ; weak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *Warres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Wars F<sub>4</sub>.

6. *falne-off Britaines*] *falne-off* Britaine F<sub>2</sub> ; *faln-off* Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*] F<sub>4</sub> ; doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

7. *businesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; business F<sub>4</sub>.

8. Pro-Confull] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Pro Consul F<sub>4</sub>.

11. *Generall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; General F<sub>4</sub>.

12. 2. *Sen. I.*] F<sub>3</sub> ; 2 *Sen. I.* F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

14. 1. *Sen. With*] F<sub>3</sub>. 1 *Sen.*

*With*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

15. *leuie*] levy F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Levy F<sub>4</sub>.

17. *numbers, and*] Numbers and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*Ætus Quartus. Scena Prima.*[p. 386,  
COL. 2]*Enter Clotten alone.*

*Clot* I am neere to'th'place where they should meet, if *Pisanio* haue mapp'd it truely. How fit his Garments serue me? Why should his Mistris who was made by him that made the Taylor, not be fit too? The rather (sauing reuerence of the Word) for 'tis saide a Womans fitnessse comes by fits: therein I must play the Workman, I dare speake it to my selfe, for it is not Vainglorie for a man, and his Glasse, to confer in his owne Chamber; I meane, 8 the Lines of my body are as well drawne as his; no lesse young, more strong, not beneath him in Fortunes, beyond him in the aduantage of the time, aboue him in Birth, alike conuerfant in generall seruices, and more remarkable in single oppositions; yet this imperfeuerant Thing loues him in my despight. What Mortalitie is? *Posthumus*, thy head (which now is growing vppon thy shoulders) shall within this houre be off, thy Mistris in 16 forced, thy Garments cut to peeces before thy face: and all this done, spurne her home to her Father, who may (happily) be a little angry for my so rough vsage: but my Mother hauing power of his testinesse, shall turne all in- 20 to my commendations. My Horfe is tyed vp safe, out Sword, and to a fore purpose: Fortune put them into my hand: This is the very description of their meeting place and the Fellow dares not deceiue me.

*Exit. 24*

*Scena Prima*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Prima* F<sub>2</sub>.

*Enter Clotten*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Enter Cloten* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

1. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *to'th' place*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th' place F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *mapp'd*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; map'd F<sub>4</sub>. *truely*] F<sub>2</sub>; truly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *'tis saide*] F<sub>3</sub>; tis said F<sub>2</sub>; 'tis said F<sub>4</sub>. *fitnessse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fitness F<sub>4</sub>.

6. *Workman*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Workman F<sub>2</sub>.

7. *speake it to my selfe*] speak it to my self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Vainglorie*] Vainglory F<sub>2</sub>; Vain-glory F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *Glasse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Glass F<sub>4</sub>. *confer in his owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; conferre in his own F<sub>3</sub>; confer in his own F<sub>4</sub>. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. *body*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Body F<sub>4</sub>. *drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; drawn F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; less F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *generall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; general F<sub>4</sub>. *remarkable*] F<sub>2</sub>; remarkable F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

13. *opposit ions; yet*] F<sub>2</sub>; oppositions: yet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

14. *Mortalitie*] Mortality F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

15. *head*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Head F<sub>4</sub>. *vppon*] upon F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

16. *houre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hour F<sub>4</sub>.

17. *peeces*] F<sub>2</sub>; pieces F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *face*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Face F<sub>4</sub>.

18. *spurne*] F<sub>2</sub>; spurn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

20. *testinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; testiness F<sub>4</sub>.

21. *Horfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; horse F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

24. *Fellow*] F<sub>4</sub>; fellow F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

[p. 387,  
COL. I]

## Scena Secunda.

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, Aruiragus, and  
Imogen from the Caeue.*

*Bel.* You are not well : Remaine heere in the Caeue,  
Wee'l come to you after Hunting.

*Arui.* Brother, stay heere :

4 Are we not Brothers ?

*Imo.* So man and man should be,  
But Clay and Clay, differs in dignitie,  
Whose dust is both alike. I am very sicke,

8 *Gui.* Go you to Hunting, Ile abide with him.

*Imo.* So sicke I am not, yet I am not well :  
But not so Citizen a wanton, as

To seeme to dye, ere sicke : So please you, leaue me,  
12 Sticke to your Iournall course : the breach of Custome,  
Is breach of all. I am ill, but your being by me  
Cannot amend me. Society, is no comfort  
To one not sociable : I am not very sicke,  
16 Since I can reason of it : pray you trust me heere,  
Ile rob none but my selfe, and let me dye  
Stealing you poorely.

*Gui.* I loue thee : I haue spoke it,  
20 How much the quantity, the waight as much,  
As I do loue my Father.

*Bel.* What? How? how ?

*Arui.* If it be finne to fay so (Sir) I yoake mee

*Scena Secunda*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 : *Scœna*  
*Secunda* F<sub>2</sub>. *Enter Belarius*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Enter Bellarius* F<sub>4</sub>.

1. *Remaine heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; *Remain*  
here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *Wee'l*] We'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Hunt-*  
*ing*] F<sub>4</sub> ; *hunting* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

3. *heere*] here F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

6. *Clay, differs*] Clay differs F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4. *dignitie*] dignity F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

7. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *Go you to Hunting*] Goe you

to Hunting F<sub>2</sub> ; Go you to hunt-  
ing F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub> ; I'll F<sub>3</sub> ;  
I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

9. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *Citizen*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 : *Cittizen* F<sub>2</sub>.

11. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub> ; seem F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dye*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; die F<sub>4</sub>. *ere sicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ;

ere sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *Iournall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Iournal* F<sub>4</sub>.

*Custome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; *Custom* F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Society, is*] F<sub>2</sub> ; *Society* is  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15-16. *sicke, Since*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *sicke*,  
*Since* F<sub>2</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; here F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.

17. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub> ; I'll F<sub>3</sub> ; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *poorely*] F<sub>2</sub> ; poorly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

20. *waight*] F<sub>2</sub> ; weight F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

21. *do*] F<sub>4</sub> ; doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *Father*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; father F<sub>2</sub>.

23. *sinne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sin F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *yoake*  
*mee*] yoake me F<sub>2</sub> ; yoak me  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

In my good Brothers fault : I know not why  
I loue this youth, and I haue heard you fay, [p. 387,  
COL. I]

Loue's reason's, without reason. The Beere at doore,

And a demand who is't shall dye, I'd fay

My Father, not this youth. 28

*Bel.* Oh noble straine !

O worthinesse of Nature, breed of Greatnesse !

"Cowards father Cowards, & Base things Syre Bace ;

"Nature hath Meale, and Bran ; Contempt, and Grace. 32

I'me not their Father, yet who this should bee,

Doth myracle it selfe, lou'd before mee.

'Tis the ninth houre o'th' Morne.

*Arui.* Brother, farewell. 36

*Imo.* I with ye sport. [COL. 2]

*Arui.* You health.———So please you Sir.

*Imo.* These are kinde Creatures.

Gods, what lyes I haue heard : 40

Our Courtiers fay, all's fauage, but at Court ;

Experience, oh thou disproou'ft Report.

Th'emperious Seas breeds Monsters ; for the Dish,

Poore Tributary Riuers, as sweet Fish : 44

I am sicke still, heart-sicke ; *Pisano*,

Ile now taste of thy Drugge.

*Gui.* I could not stirre him :

He said he was gentle, but vnfortunate ; 48

Dishonestly afflicted, but yet honest.

26. *Loue's reason's, without*] Loves reasons without F2 ; Love's reasons without F3, 4. *Beere*] beere F2 ; Beer F3, 4.  
27. *is't*] F3, 4 ; *ist* F2. *dye*] F2, 3 ; *die* F4. *I'd*] F3 ; *ild* F2 ; *I'd* F4.  
28. *Father*] F3, 4 ; father F2. *youth*] yonth F2 ; Youth F3, 4.  
29. *straine*] F2 ; strain F3, 4.  
30. *worthinesse*] F2, 3 ; worthnesse F4. *Greatnesse*] F3 ; greatness F2 ; greatness F4.  
31. *Cowards father Cowards*] F2 ; Cowards, Father, Cowards F3, 4. & *Base things Syre Bace*

and base things Syre Bace F2 ; and base things, Sire, Base F3, 4.  
32. *Meale*] F2, 3 ; Meal F4.  
33. *I'me*] F3 ; *Ime* F2 ; *I'm* F4. *Father*] F3, 4 ; father F2. *bee*] be F2, 3, 4.  
34. *Doth myracle it selfe*] F2 ; doth miracle it self F3, 4. *mee*] me F2, 3, 4.  
35. *'Tis*] F3, 4 ; *Tis* F2 ; *houre o'th' Morne*] *houre* oth *Morne* F2 ; *hour* oth' *Morn* F3 ; *hour* o'th *Morn* F4.  
36. *farewell*] F2, 3 ; farewell F4.  
38. *you Sir*] F2 ; you, Sir F3, 4.  
39. *kinde*] kind F2, 3, 4.

40. *lies*] F2, 3 ; lies F4.  
41. *all's*] F3, 4 ; *alls* F2.  
41-2. *Court ; Experience*] Court : Experience F2, 3, 4.  
43. *Th'emperious*] F2 ; Th imperious F3, 4.  
44. *Poore*] F2 ; Poor F3, 4. *Fish*] F4 ; fish F2, 3.  
45. *sicke still, heart-sicke ; Pisano*] *sicke* still, heart-sicke : *Pisano* F2 ; sick still, heart-sick : *Pisano* F3, 4.  
46. *Ile*] F2 ; *I'le* F3 ; *I'll* F4. *taste*] F2, 3 ; *tast* F4. *Drugges*] F2, 3 ; *Drugg* F4.  
47. *stirre*] F2, 3 ; *stir* F4.



[p. 387, *Arui.* Thus did he aufwer me : yet said heereafter,  
COL. 2] I might know more.

52 *Bel.* To'th'Field, to'th'Field :

Wee'l leaue you for this time, go in, and rest.

*Arui.* Wee'l not be long away.

*Bel.* Pray be not sicke,

56 For you must be our Hufwife.

*Imo.* Well, or ill,

I am bound to you.

*Exit.*

*Bel.* And shal't be euer.

60 This youth, how ere distrest, appeares he hath had  
Good Ancestors.

*Arui.* How Angell-like he fings ?

*Gui.* But his neate Cookerie ?

64 *Arui.* He cut our Rootes in Charraeters,  
And fa we'ft our Brothes, as *Iuno* had bin sicke,  
And he her Dieter.

*Arui.* Nobly he yoakes

68 A smiling, with a sigh ; as if the fighe  
Was that it was, for not being such a Smile :  
The Smile, mocking the Sigh, that it would flye  
From so diuine a Temple, to commix

72 With windes, that Saylor's raile at.

*Gui.* I do note,

That greefe and patience rooted in them both,  
Mingle their spurres together.

76 *Arui.* Grow patient,

50. *heereafter*] F2 ; here after F3, 4.

52. *To'th'Field, to'th'Field*] To th'field, to the field F2 ; To th'Field, to th'Field F3, 4.

53. *Wee'l*] We'll F2, 3, 4. *go*] F3, 4 ; goe F2.

54. *Wee'l*] We'll F2, 3, 4.

55. *sicke*] F2 ; sick F3, 4.

56. *Huswife*] F3, 4 ; huswife F2.

57. *Well, or ill*] F3, 4 ; Well or ill F2.

59. *shal't*] shalt F2, 3, 4.

60. *ere*] F2 ; e're F3, 4. *appeares*] F2, 3 ; appears F4.

62. *Angell-like*] F2 ; Angel-like F3, 4.

63. *neate*] F2 ; neat F3, 4. *Cookerie*] Cookery F2, 3, 4.

64. *Rootes*] F2 ; Roots F3, 4. *Charraeters*] Characters F2, 3, 4.

65. *sawc't*] sawc't F2, 3, 4. *Brothes*] F2 ; Broths F3, 4.

*bin sicke*] F2 ; been sick F3, 4.

67. *yoakes*] F2 ; yoaks F3, 4.

68. *smiling, with*] F2 ; smiling with F3, 4. *sigh ; as*] sighe : as F2, 3, 4. *as if the sighe*] F2 ; as if the sigh F3, 4.

69. 70. *Smile*] F2 ; smile F3, 4.

70. *Sigh*] F2 ; sigh F3. *flye*] F2, 3 ; fly F4.

72. *Saylor's*] F2 ; Sailors F3, 4. *raile*] F2, 3 ; rail F4.

73. *do*] doe F2, 3, 4.

74. *greefe*] griefe F2 ; grief F3, 4.

75. *spurres*] F2, 3 ; spurs F4.

And let the stinking-Elder (Greefe) vntwine  
His perishing roote, with the encreasing Vine. [p. 387,  
COL. 2]

*Bel.* It is great morning. Come away : Who's there?

*Enter Cloten.*

*Clo.* I cannot finde those Runnagates, that Villaine 80  
Hath mock'd me. I am faint.

*Bel.* Those Runnagates?

Meanes he not vs? I partly know him, 'tis

*Cloten*, the Sonne o'th'Queene. I feare some Ambush : 84

I saw him not these many yeares, and yet

I know 'tis he : We are held as Out-Lawes : Hence.

*Gui.* He is but one : you, and my Brother search 88  
What Companies are neere : pray you away,

Let me alone with him.

*Clot.* Soft, what are you

That flye me thus? Some villaine-Mountainers?

I haue heard of such. What Slaue art thou? 92

*Gui.* A thing

More slauiſh did I ne're, then anſwering

A Slaue without a knocke.

*Clot.* Thou art a Robber,

A Law-breaker, a Villaine : yeeld thee Theefe. 96

*Gui.* To who? to thee? What art thou? Haue not I

An arme as bigge as thine? A heart, as bigge :

Thy words I grant are bigger : for I weare not

My Dagger in my mouth. Say what thou art :

Why I should yeeld to thee?

77. *stinking-Elder* [*Greefe*] stink-  
ing-Elder (Griefe) F<sub>2</sub>; stinking  
Elder (Grief) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
79. *morning*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Morning F<sub>4</sub>.  
80. *Enter Cloten*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Enter  
Clotten F<sub>2</sub>. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
82. *Runnagates*] F<sub>2</sub>; Runagates  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
83. *Meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
83. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
84. *Cloten*] F<sub>4</sub>; Clotten F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

*Sonne o'th'Queene*] Sonne oth'  
Queene; Son oth Queen F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
Son o'th Queen F<sub>4</sub>. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
85. *yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>; years F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
86. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. *Out-  
Lawes*: *Hence*] Out-lawes;  
Hence F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
87. *Brother*] F<sub>4</sub>; brother F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
88. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
91. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fly F<sub>4</sub>. *Some  
villaine-Mountainers*] Sonne  
villaine-Mountainers F<sub>2</sub>; Some

Villain Mountainers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
93. *4. thing More*] thing. More  
F<sub>2</sub>; thing, More F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
94. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
95. *knocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; knock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
97. *a Villaine; yeeld thee Theefe*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; a Villain: yeeld thee, thief  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
98. *To who*] F<sub>2</sub>; to whom F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
99. *arme as bigge*] F<sub>2</sub>; Arme as  
big F<sub>3</sub>; Arm as big F<sub>4</sub>.  
100. *weare*] F<sub>2</sub>; wear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
102. *yeeld*] F<sub>2</sub>; yield F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 388. *Clot.* Thou Villaine bafe,  
COL. 1] Know'ft me not by my Cloathes?  
105 *Gui.* No, nor thy Taylor, Rascal:  
Who is thy Grandfather? He made thefe cloathes,  
Which (as it feemes) make thee.  
108 *Clo.* Thou precious Varlet,  
My Taylor made them not.  
*Gui.* Hence then, and thanke  
The man that gaue them thee. Thou art fome Foole,  
112 I am loath to beate thee.  
*Clot.* Thou iniurious Theefe,  
Heare but my name, and tremble.  
*Gui.* What's thy name?  
116 *Clo.* *Cloten*, thou Villaine.  
*Gui.* *Cloten*, thou double Villaine be thy name,  
I cannot tremble at it, were it Toad, or Adder, Spider,  
'Twould moue me fooner.  
120 *Clot.* To thy further feare,  
Nay, to thy meere Confufion, thou fhalt know  
I am Sonne to'th'Queene.  
*Gui.* I am forry for't: not feeming  
124 So worthy as thy Birth.  
*Clot.* Art not afeard?  
*Gui.* Thofe that I reuerence, thofe I feare: the Wife:  
At Fooles I laugh: not feare them.  
128 *Clot.* Dye the death:  
When I haue flaine thee with my proper hand,  
Ile follow thofe that euen now fled hence:

103. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
104. *Cloathes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cloths F<sub>4</sub>.  
105. *Rascal*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Rascal F<sub>4</sub>.  
106. *Grandfather? He*] Grandfather: He F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *tho se cloathes*] F<sub>2</sub>; those Cloathes F<sub>3</sub>; those Cloths F<sub>4</sub>.  
107. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub>; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
110. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
111. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.  
112. *loath*] F<sub>2</sub>; loth F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

113. *Theefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
114. *Heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
115. *thy name*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; thy Name F<sub>4</sub>.  
116, 117. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
119. *'Twould*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Twould F<sub>2</sub>.  
119. *moue me sooner*] move me sooner F<sub>2</sub>; move sooner (me omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
120. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

121. *meere*] F<sub>2</sub>; meer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
122. *Sonne to'th'Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son to th'Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
126. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *the Wise: At*] the Wise: At F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
127. *Fooles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fools F<sub>4</sub>.  
*feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
128. *Dye the death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Die the Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
129. *slaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; slain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
130. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

And on the Gates of *Luds Towne* fet your heads :  
Yeeld Rusticke Mountaineer. *Fight and Exeunt.*

[p. 388,  
COL. 1]

*Enter Belarius and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* No Companie's abroad ?

*Arui.* None in the world : you did mistake him sure.

*Bel.* I cannot tell : Long is it since I saw him,  
But Time hath nothing blurr'd those lines of Fauour 136  
Which then he wore : the snatches in his voice,  
And burst of speaking were as his : I am absolute  
'Twas very *Cloten*.

*Arui.* In this place we left them ; 140  
I with my Brother make good time with him,  
You say he is so fell.

*Bel.* Being scarce made vp,  
I meane to man ; he had not apprehension 144  
Of roaring terrors : For defect of iudgement  
Is oft the cause of Feare.

*Enter Guiderius.*

But see thy Brother.

*Gui.* This *Cloten* was a Foole, an empty purse, 148  
There was no money in't : Not *Hercules*  
Could haue knock'd out his Braines, for he had none :  
Yet I not doing this, the Foole had borne  
My head, as I do his. 152

*Bel.* What hast thou done ?

*Gui.* I am perfect what : cut off one *Clotens* head ,  
Sonne to the Queene (after his owne report)  
Who call'd me Traitor, Mountaineer, and swore 156

131. *Luds-Towne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Luds-Town F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
132. *Yeeld Rusticke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Yeeld Rustick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
133. *Enter Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Enter Bellarius F<sub>4</sub>.  
133. *Companie's*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Company's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
134. *world*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; World F<sub>4</sub>.  
135. *tell : Long*] F<sub>2</sub> ; tell : long

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
137. *voice*] voyce F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Voice F<sub>4</sub>.  
139. *'Twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Twas F<sub>2</sub>.  
144. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub> ; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
146. *Feare*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
148. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Fool F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *purse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Purse F<sub>4</sub>.  
149. *money*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4 ; mony F<sub>3</sub>.  
150. *Brains*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Brains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
151. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.

152. *head*] F<sub>3</sub> ; heade F<sub>2</sub> ; Head F<sub>4</sub>. *do*] F<sub>3</sub> ; doe F<sub>2</sub>, 4.  
154. *what : cut*] what ; cut F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; 4. *Clotens*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Cloten's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
155. *Sonne to the Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son to the Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *owne*] *report*] F<sub>2</sub> ; own report F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
156. *Traitor*] F<sub>4</sub> ; Traytor F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

[p. 388, With his owne single hand hee'd take vs in,  
COL. 1] Displace our heads, where (thanks the Gods) they grow

And set them on *Luds-Towne*.

160 *Bel.* We are all vndone.

*Gui.* Why, worthy Father, what haue we to loofe,  
But that he swore to take, our Liues? the Law  
Protects not vs, then why should we be tender,

164 To let an arrogant peece of flesh threat vs?  
Play Iudge, and Executioner, all himselfe?

[COL. 2] For we do feare the Law. What company  
Discouer you abroad?

168 *Bel.* No single foule

Can we set eye on : but in all safe reason  
He must haue some Attendants. Though his Honor  
Was nothing but mutation, I, and that

172 From one bad thing to worse : Not Frenzie,  
Not absolute madnesse could so farre haue rau'd  
To bring him heere alone : although perhaps  
It may be heard at Court, that such as wee

176 Caue heere, hunt heere, are Out-lawes, and in time  
May make some stronger head, the which he hearing,  
(As it is like him) might breake out, and sweare  
Hee'd fetch vs in, yet is't not probable

180 To come alone, either he so vndertaking,  
Or they so suffering : then on good ground we feare,  
If we do feare this Body hath a taile

157. *owne single hand*] F<sub>2</sub>; own hand (single omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hee'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; he'd F<sub>3</sub>; he'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
158. (thanks the Gods)] thanks the gods F<sub>2</sub>; (thanks to th'gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
159. *Luds-Towne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Luds Town F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
161. *loofe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lose F<sub>4</sub>.  
162. *take, our Liues*] F<sub>2</sub>; take our Lives F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
164. *arrogant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; arrogant F<sub>4</sub>. *peece*] F<sub>2</sub>; piece F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
165. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
166. *do feare the Law*] do feare

no Law F<sub>2</sub>; doe fear no Law F<sub>3</sub>; do fear no Law F<sub>4</sub>. *company*] F<sub>4</sub>; Company F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
168. *soule*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Soul F<sub>4</sub>.  
169. *eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eye F<sub>4</sub>.  
170. *Attendants*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Attendants F<sub>2</sub>. *Honor*] F<sub>2</sub>; Honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
171. *mutation, I*] F<sub>2</sub>; mutation; I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *Frenzie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Frenzy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
173. *madnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; madness F<sub>4</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>.  
174. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *alone; although*] alone although F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.  
175. *as wee*] as we F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
176. *Caue heere, hunt heere*] Cave heere, hunt here F<sub>2</sub>; Cave here, haunt here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
178. *breake*] F<sub>2</sub>; break F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *sweare*] F<sub>2</sub>; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
179. *Hee'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; He'd F<sub>3</sub>; he'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
180. *either he so*] F<sub>2</sub>; either so (he omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
181. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
182. *do feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; doe fear F<sub>3</sub>; do fear F<sub>4</sub>. *taile*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; tail F<sub>4</sub>.

More perillous then the head.

[p. 388,  
COL. 2]

*Arui.* Let Ord'nance

Come as the Gods fore-fay it : howfoere,

My Brother hath done well.

*Bel.* I had no minde

To hunt this day : The Boy *Fideles* sickenesse] 188

Did make my way long forth.

*Gui.* With his owne Sword,

Which he did waue against my throat, I haue tane

His head from him : Ile throw't into the Creeke 192

Behinde our Rocke, and let it to the Sea,

And tell the Filhes, hee's the Queenes Sonne, *Cloten*,

That's all I reake.

*Exit.*

*Bel.* I feare 'twill be reueng'd :

196

Would (*Polidore*) thou had'ft not done't : though valour

Becomes thee well enough.

*Arui.* Would I had done't :

So the Reuenge alone purfu'de me : *Polidore* 200

I loue thee brotherly, but enuy much

Thou haft robb'd me of this deed : I would Reuenges

That possible strength might meet, wold seek vs through

And put vs to our answer. 204

*Bel.* Well, 'tis done :

Wee'l hunt no more to day, nor seeke for danger|

Where there's no profit. I prythee to our Rocke,

You and *Fidele* play the Cookes : Ile stay 208

Till hafty *Polidore* returne, and bring him

To dinner presently.

*Arui.* Poore sicke *Fidele*.

183. *perillous*] F2; perilous F3, 4.  
then] F2, 3; than F4.

185. *howsoere*] F2; howso'ere F3, 4.

187. *minde*] F2, 3; mind F4.

188. *Fideles*] F2, 3; Fidele's F4.

194. *hee's the Queenes Sonne*] F2;

hee's the Queen's Son F3, 4.

195. *reake*] F2, 3; reak F4.

196. *feare 'twill*] feare twill F2;

feare 'twill F3, 4.

197. *had'st*] F2; hadst F3, 4.

200. *pursu'de*] F2; pursu'd F3, 4.

*Polidore I*] F2; Polidore, I

F3, 4.

201. *brotherly*] F2, 3; Brotherly

F4.

203. *wold*] F2; would F3, 4.

205. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.

206. *Wee'l*] F2; We ll F3, 4.

*seeke*] F2; seek F3, 4.

207. *prythee to our Rocke*] F2;

preethee to our Rock F3, 4.

208. *Cookes*] F2; Cooks F3, 4.

*Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

209. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.

210. *dinner*] F2, 3; Dinner F4.

211. *Poore*] Pore F2; Poor F3, 4.



[p. 388, Ile willingly to him, to gaine his colour,

COL. 2] Il'd let a parish of such *Clotens* blood,

And praise my selfe for charity. *Exit.*

*Bel.* Oh thou Goddesse,

216 Thou diuine Nature ; thou thy selfe thou blazon'it

In these two Princely Boyes : they are as gentle

As Zephires blowing below the Violet,

Not wagging his sweet head ; and yet, as rough

220 (Their Royall blood encha'd) as the rud'ft winde,

That by the top doth take the Mountaine Pine,

And make him stoope to th'Vale. 'Tis wonder

That an inuifible instinct should frame them

224 To Royalty vnlearn'd, Honor vntaught,

Ciuitily not seene from other : valour

That wildely growes in them, but yeelds a crop

As if it had beene sow'd : yet still it's strange

228 What *Clotens* being heere to vs portends,

Or what his death will bring vs.

*Enter Guiderius.*

*Gui.* Where's my Brother ?

[p. 389, I haue sent *Clotens* Clot-pole downe the streame,

COL. 1] In Embassie to his Mother; his Bodie's hostage

For his returne.

*Solemn Musick.*

*Bel.* My ingenuous Instrument,

(Hearke *Polidore*) it founds : but what occasion

236 Hath *Cadwal* now to giue it motion ? Hearke.

*Gui.* Is he at home ?

212. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

*gaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; gain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

213. *Il'd*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I'd F<sub>4</sub>. *parish*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Parish F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

214. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *charity*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Charity F<sub>4</sub>.

215. *Goddesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Goddess

F<sub>4</sub>.

216. *thou thy selfe thou*] thy selfe

thou first thou omitted) F<sub>2</sub>, 3;

thy self thou F<sub>4</sub>.

221. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mountain

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

222. *stoope to th'Vale*] stoope to

th'Vaile F<sub>2</sub>; stoop to th'Vaile

F<sub>3</sub>; stoop to th'Vail F<sub>4</sub>. *'Tis*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>.

224. *Honor*] F<sub>2</sub>; Honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

225. *scene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *valour*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Valour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

226. *wildely*] wildly F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*yeelds*] F<sub>2</sub>; yields F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

228. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Enter Guiderius*] Enter Guiderius

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

231. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*streame, In*] streame; In F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

232. *Bodie's hostage*] F<sub>2</sub>; Bodie's

hoastage F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

233. *his*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; h s (i dropped

out) F<sub>3</sub>. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Solemn Musick*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Solemn

Musicke F<sub>2</sub>.

235. *Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Harke F<sub>3</sub>;

Hark F<sub>4</sub>.

236. *Cadwal*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cadwall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Bel.* He went hence euen now.

[p. 389,

*Gui.* What does he meane?

COL. 1]

Since death of my deer't Mother

240

It did not speake before. All folemne things

Should answer folemne Accidents. The matter?

Triumphes for nothing, and lamenting Toyes,

Is iollity for Apes, and greefe for Boyes.

244

Is *Cadwall* mad?

*Enter Aruiragus, with Imogen dead, bearing  
her in his Armes.*

*Bel.* Looke, heere he comes,

And brings the dire occasion in his Armes,

Of what we blame him for.

248

*Arui.* The Bird is dead

That we haue made so much on. I had rather

Haue skipt from fixteene yeares of Age, to sixty :

To haue turn'd my leaping time into a Crutch,

252

Then haue seene this.

*Gui.* Oh sweetest, fayrest Lilly :

My Brother weares thee not the one halfe so well,

As when thou grew't thy selfe.

256

*Bel.* Oh Melancholly,

Who euer yet could found thy bottome? Finde

The Ooze, to shew what Coast thy sluggish care

Might't easilest harbour in. Thou blessed thing,

260

Ioue knowes what man thou might't haue made : but I,

Thou dyed't a most rare Boy, of Melanc holly.

How found you him?

239. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

240. *deer'st*] deer'st F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

241. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

241, 242. *solemn*] F<sub>2</sub>; solemn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

243. *Triumphes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Triumphs

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Toyes*] F<sub>2</sub>; toyes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

244. *greefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

245. *in his Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; in his

Arms F<sub>4</sub>.

246. *Looke, heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look here

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

247. *Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arms F<sub>4</sub>.

251. *sixteene*] F<sub>2</sub>; sixteen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; years F<sub>4</sub>.

253. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Than F<sub>4</sub>.

*scene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

255. *halfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; half F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

256. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

257. *Melancholly*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Melan-

colly F<sub>2</sub>.

258. *bottome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bottom F<sub>4</sub>.

*Finde*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Find F<sub>4</sub>.

259. *to shew what Coast*] to shew

that Coast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

260. *Might'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; might F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*easilest*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; easiliest F<sub>4</sub>.

*thing, Ioue*] thing. Ioue F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

261. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; knows F<sub>4</sub>.

262. *a most rare Boy*] F<sub>2</sub>; a more

rare Boy F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Melanc holly*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Melancolly F<sub>2</sub>.

[p. 389, *Arui.* Starke, as you see :

COL. 1] Thus smiling, as some Fly had tickled flumber,  
Not as deaths dart being laugh'd at : his right Cheeke  
Reposing on a Cushion.

268 *Gui.* Where?

*Arui.* O'th'floore :

His armes thus leagu'd, I thought he slept, and put  
My clowted Brogues from off my feete, whose rudenesse

272 Answer'd my steps too lowd.

*Gui.* Why, he but sleepest :

If he be gone, hee'l make his Graue, a Bed :  
With female Fayries will his Tombe be haunted,

276 And Wormes will not come to thee.

*Arui.* With fayrest Flowers

Whil't Sommer lasts, and I liue heere, *Fidele* ,  
Ile sweeten thy sad graue : thou shalt not lacke

280 The Flower that's like thy face. Pale-Primrose, nor

The azur'd Hare-bell, like thy Veines : no, nor  
The leafe of Eglantine, whom not to slander,

Out-sweetned not thy breath : the Raddocke would

284 With Charitable bill (Oh bill fore shaming

Those rich-left-heyres, th at let their Fathers lye

Without a Monument) bring thee all this,

Yea, and furr'd Mosse besides. When Flowres are none

288 To winter-ground thy Coarse——

*Gui.* Prythee haue done,

And do not play in Wench-like words with that

264. *Starke*] F2, 3; stark F4.

265. *smiling, as*] smiling as F2,

3, 4. *Fly*] F4; Flye F2, 3.

266. *Cheeke*] Cheeke F2; Cheek

F3, 4.

269. *floore*] F2, 3; Floor F4.

270. *armes*] F2, 3; Arms F4.

271. *clowted*] F2; clouted F3, 4.

*feete*] feet F2, 3; Feet F4.

*whose*] F3, 4; whose (A reversed)

F2. *rudenesse*] F2, 3; rude-

ness F4.

272. *lowd*] F2; loud F3, 4.

273. *Why, he*] F3, 4; Why he F2.

*sleepest*] F2; sleeps F3, 4.

274. *gone, hee'l*] F2; gone he'll F3,

4. *Graue, a*] Grave a F2, 3, 4.

275. *female Fayries*] Female Faer-

ies F3, 4; female Faeries F2.

276. *Wormes*] F2, 3; Worms F4.

278. *Sommer*] F2, 3; Summer F4.

*heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

279. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3; I'll F4.

*graue*] grave F2, 3; Grave F4.

*lacke*] F2; lack F3, 4.

281. *Veines*] F2; Veins F3. *no,*

*nor*] no nor F2, 3, 4.

282. *leafe*] F2; leaf F3; Leaf F4.

282, 283. *slander, Out-sweetned*]

F3; slander. Outsweetned F2;

slander Out sweetned F4.

283. *Raddocke*] F2; Raddock F3, 4.

285. *rich-left-heyres*] F2; rich-

left-heires F2, 3; rich-left Heirs

F4. *lye*] F2, 3; lie F4.

287. *Mosse*] F2, 3; Moss F4.

*Flowres*] F2; Flowers F3, 4.

288. *winter-ground*] F2, 3; win-

ter ground F4.

289. *Prythee*] F2; Prethee F3, 4.

290. *do*] F2, 4; doe F3. *Wench-*

*like*] F2, 3; Wench like F4.

Which is so serious. Let vs bury him,  
And not protract with admiration, what  
Is now due debt. To'th'grauē.

[p. 389,  
COL. 1]

*Arui.* Say, where shall's lay him?

*Gui.* By good *Euriphile*, our Mother.

[COL. 2]

*Arui.* Bee't so :

296

And let vs (*Polidore*) though now our voyces  
Haue got the mannish crac ke, sing him to'th'ground  
As once to our Mother : vse like note, and words,  
Saue that *Euriphile*, must be *Fidele*.

300

*Gui.* *Cadwall*,

I cannot sing : Ile weepe, and word it with thee ;  
For Notes of forrow, out of tune, are worfe  
Then Priests, and Phanes that lye.

304

*Arui.* Wee'l speake it then.

*Bel.* Great greefes I see med'cine the lesse : For *Cloten*  
Is quite forgot. He was a Queenes Sonne, Boyes,  
And though he came our Enemy, remember  
He was paid for that : though meane, and mighty rotting  
Together haue one dust, yet Reuerence  
(That Angell of the world) doth make distinction  
Of place 'twene high, and low. Our Foe was Princely,  
And though you tooke his life, as being our Foe,  
Yet bury him, as a Prince.

308

312

*Gui.* Pray you fetch him hither,

*Thersites* body is as good as *Aiæx*,

316

When neyther are aliue.

291. *serious.* Let] F2, 3; serious,  
Let] F4.  
293. *debt*] F2, 3; Debt F4. *grauē*  
F2, 3; Grave F4.  
294. *where shall's*] F2, 4; where's  
shalls F3.  
296. *Bee't*] F2; Be't F3, 4.  
297. *voyses*] F2, 3; Voices F4.  
298. *crac ke*] F2; crack F3, 4.  
to'th'ground] F2; to th'ground  
F3, 4.  
300. *Euriphile, must*] F2; Eurip-  
hile must F3, 4.

302. *Ile weepe*] Ile weep F3; I'll  
weep F4. *thee; For*] thee, For  
F2, 3, 4.  
304. *Then*] F2, 3; Than F4.  
*Phanes*] Vanes F2, 3, 4. *lye*  
F2, 3; lie F4.  
305. *Wee'l speake*] F2; We'll speak  
F3, 4.  
306. *greefes*] F2; griefs F3, 4.  
*med'cine*] F2, 3; Med'cine F4.  
*lesse: For*] lesse, For F2, 3;  
less. For F4.

307. *Queenes*] F2; Queens F3, 4.  
309. *though meane*] F2; thou-  
mean F3, 4.  
311. *Angels*] F2; Angel F3, 4.  
312. *'twene*] 'twixt] F2, 3, 4.  
313. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.  
315. *Pray you*] Pray thee F2,  
3, 4.  
316. *body*] F2, 3; Body F4.  
317. *neyther are aliue*] neyther  
are are alive F2; neither are  
alive F3, 4.

- [p. 389, *Arui.* If you'l go fetch him,  
 col. 2.] Wee'l say our Song the whil't : Brother begin.  
 320 *Gui.* Nay *Cadwall*, we must lay his head to th' East,  
 My Father hath a reason for't.  
*Arui.* 'Tis true.  
*Gui.* Come on then, and remoue him.  
 324 *Arui.* So, begin.

## S O N G.

- Guid.* *Feare no more the heate o'th' Sun,*  
*Nor the furious Winters rages,*  
*Thou thy worldly task hast don,*  
 328 *Home art gon, and tane thy wages.*  
*Golden Lads, and Girles all must,*  
*As Chimney-Sweepers come to dust.*  
*Arui.* *Feare no more the frowne o'th' Great,*  
 332 *Thou art past the Tirants stroake,*  
*Care no more to cloath and eate,*  
*To thee the Reece is as the Oake :*  
*The Scepter, Learning, Physicke must,*  
 336 *All follow this and come to dust.*  
*Guid.* *Feare no more the Lightning flash.*  
*Arui.* *Nor th'all-dreaded Thunderstone.*  
*Gui.* *Feare not Slander, Censure rash.*  
 340 *Arui.* *Thou hast finish'd loy and mone.*  
*Both.* *All Louers young, all Louers must,*  
*Consigne to thee and come to dust.*  
*Guid.* *No Exorcisør harme thee,*

318. *you'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; *you'll* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.319. *Wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; *We'll* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.320. *head*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Head* F<sub>4</sub>.322. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Tis* F<sub>2</sub>.325. *Feare no more the heate*] F<sub>2</sub>;*Fear no more the heat* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*o'th' Sun*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; *oth'Sun* F<sub>3</sub>.327. *worldly*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Worldly* F<sub>4</sub>.*don*] done F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.328. *gon*] F<sub>2</sub>; *gone* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tane*]F<sub>2</sub>; *take* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.329. *Girles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Girls* F<sub>4</sub>.a—F<sub>1</sub>.

7

331. *Arui.* *Feare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Arv.**Fear* F<sub>4</sub>. *Feare no more the**frowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Fear no more the**frown* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o'th' Great*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4;*oth'Great* F<sub>3</sub>.332. *Tirants stroake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Tyr-**rants stroke* F<sub>4</sub>.333. *cloath*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *cloathe* F<sub>2</sub>.*cate*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *eat* F<sub>4</sub>.334. *Reece*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Reed* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Oake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *oak* F<sub>4</sub>.335. *Physicke*] *Phisicke* F<sub>2</sub>; *Phy-**sick* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.337. *Feare no*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Fear no*F<sub>3</sub>, 4.338. *Thunder stone*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Thun-**der-stone* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.339. *Feare not Slander*] *Feare no**slander* F<sub>2</sub>; *Fear no slander*F<sub>3</sub>, 4.340. *mone*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Moan* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.342. *Consigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Consign* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.343. *Exorciser*] *Exorciser* F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

Arui. *Nor no witch-craft charme thee.*

[p. 389,  
COL. 2]

Guid. *Ghqt vnlaide forbeare thee.*

Arui. *Nothing ill come neere thee.*

Both. *Quiet confumation haue,*

*And renowned be thy graue.*

548

*Enter Belarius with the body of Cloten.*

Gui. We haue done our obsequies :

Come lay him downe.

Bel. Heere's a few Flowres, but 'bout midnight more :

The hearbes that haue on them cold dew o'th'night

352

Are strewings fit't for Graues : vpon their Faces.

You were as Flowres, now wither'd : euen so

Theſe Herbelets ſhall, which we vpon you ſtrew.

Come on, away, apart vpon our knees :

356

The ground that gaue them firſt, ha's them againe :

Their pleaſures here are paſt, ſo are their paine. *Exeunt.*

*Imogen awakes.*

[p. 390,  
COL. 1]

Yes Sir, to Milford-Hauen, which is the way ?

I thanke you : by yond buſh? pray how farre thether ?

360

'Ods pittikins : can it be fixe mile yet ?

I haue gone all night : 'Faith, Ile lye downe, and ſleepe.

But ſoft ; no Bedfellow ? Oh Gods, and Goddeſſes !

Theſe Flowres are like the pleaſures of the World ;

364

This bloody man the care on't. I hope I dreame :

For ſo I thought I was a Caue-keeper,

And Cooke to honeſt Creatures. But 'tis not ſo :

'Twas but a bolt of nothing, ſhot at nothing,

368

344. *charme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; charm F<sub>4</sub>.  
345. *forbeare*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; fobear (v  
dropped out) F<sub>2</sub>.

346. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
348. *graue*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Grave F<sub>4</sub>.

*Enter Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Enter  
Bellarius F<sub>4</sub>. *of Cloten.*] of  
Cloten, F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

350. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

351. *Heere's a few Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Here's few flowers (a omitted)  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; Flowers

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *but 'bout*] but about F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.

352. *hearbes*] F<sub>2</sub>; hearbs F<sub>3</sub>;  
herbs F<sub>4</sub>. *o'th'night*] oth'night  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

353. *fit't*] F<sub>2</sub>; fit't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

354. *were as Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; were  
as Flowers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

356. *Come on, away*] Come on  
away F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

357. *ha's them againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; has  
them again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

358. *paine*] F<sub>2</sub>; pain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

360. *thether*] thither F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

361. *size*] F<sub>2</sub>; six F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

362. *'Faith, Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; faith, I'll  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſleep F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.

363. *ſoft; no*] ſoft: no F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

364. *Flowres*] Flowers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

367. *Cooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cook F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.

368. *'Twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twas F<sub>2</sub>.



- [p. 390. Which the Braine makes of Fumes. Our very eyes,  
COL. 1] Are sometimes like our Iudgements, blinde. Good faith  
I tremble still with feare : but if there be  
372 Yet left in Heauen, as small a drop of pittie  
As a Wrens eye ; fear'd Gods, a part of it.  
The Dreame's heere still : euen when I wake it is  
Without me, as within me : not imagin'd, felt.  
376 A headlesse man ? The Garments of *Posthumus* ?  
I know the shape of's Legge : this is his Hand :  
His Foote Mercuriall : his martiall Thigh  
The bawnes of *Hercules* : but his Iouiall face ——  
380 Murther in heauen ? How ? 'tis gone. *Pisanio*,  
All Curfes madded *Hecuba* gaue the Greekes,  
And mine to boot, be darted on thee : thou  
Conspir'd with that Irregulous diuell *Cloten*,  
384 Hath heere cut off my Lord. To write, and read,  
Be henceforth treacherous. Damn'd *Pisanio*,  
Hath with his forged Letters (damn'd *Pisanio*)  
From this most braueft vessell of the world  
388 Strooke the maine top ! Oh *Posthumus*, alas,  
Where is thy head ? where's that ? Aye me ! where's that ?  
*Pisanio* might haue kill'd thee at the heart,  
And left this head on. How should this be, *Pisanio* ?  
392 'Tis he, and *Cloten* : Malice, and Lucre in them  
Haue laid this Woe heere. Oh 'tis pregnant, pregnant !  
The Drugg he gaue me, which hee said was precious

369. *Braine*] F2 ; Brain F3, 4.  
371. *feare*] F2 ; fear F3, 4.  
372. *Heauen*] heauen F2, 3, 4.  
373. *pittie*] pity F2, 3, 4.  
373. *eye*] F2, 3 ; Eye F4. *a part of it*] F3, 4 ; a part of it (two words run into one) F2.  
374. *Dreame's*] F2, 3 ; Dream's F4. *heere*] F2 ; here F3, 4.  
376. *headlesse*] F2, 3 ; headless F4.  
377. *of's Legge*] F2 ; of's Leg F3, 4.  
378. *Foote*] F2 ; Foot F3, 4. *Mercuriall*] F2, 3 ; Mercurial F4.

*martiall*] F2 ; Martiall F3 ; Martial F4.  
379. *bawnes*] F2 ; bawns F3, 4.  
380. *Iouiall*] F2, 3 ; Iovial F4.  
381. *Greekes*] F2 ; Greeks F3, 4.  
383. *Irregulous diuell Cloten*] Irregulous diuell Cloten F2 ; irregulous devil Cloten F3 ; irregulous Devil Cloten F4.  
384. *heere*] F2 ; here F3, 4.  
387. *vessell*] F2, 3 ; vessel F4.  
388. *Strooke the maine top*] F2 ; Strook the main top F3 ; Struck the main top F4. *alas*] F2, 4 ; alas F3.  
389. *Aye me ! where's that ?*] Aye me ! wher's that F2 ; Aye me ! where's that F3 ; Aye me, I, where's that F4.  
391. *And left this head on*] F2 ; and left his head on F3, 4.  
392. *'Tis he*] F3, 4 ; 'Tis he F2. *and Cloten*] F2, 4 ; and Clotten F3. *Malice, and Lucre*] F2 ; Malice and Lucre F3, 4.  
393. *Woe*] F2, 3 ; woe F4. *heere*] F2 ; here F3, 4. *'tis*] F3, 4 ; tis F2.  
394. *Drugg*] F2, 3 ; Drugg F4. *hee*] he F2, 3, 4.

And Cordiall to me, haue I not found it  
 Murd'rous to'th'Senses? That confirms it home :  
 This is *Pisanio's* deede, and *Cloten* : Oh!  
 Giue colour to my pale cheekke with thy blood,  
 That we the horridier may seeme to those  
 Which chance to finde vs. Oh, my Lord! my Lord!

[p. 390,  
 COL. 1]

400

*Enter Lucius, Captaines, and a Soothfayer.*

*Cap.* To them, the Legions garrison'd in Gallia  
 After your will, haue croft the Sea, attending  
 You heere at Milford-Hauen, with your Shippes :  
 They are heere in readinesse.

404

*Luc.* But what from Rome?

*Cap.* The Senate hath stirr'd vp the Confiners,  
 And Gentlemen of Italy, most willing Spirits,  
 That promise Noble Seruice : and they come  
 Vnder the Conduct of bold *Iachimo*,  
*Syenna's* Brother.

408

*Luc.* When expect you them?

*Cap.* With the next benefit o'th'winde.

412

*Luc.* This forwardnesse

Makes our hopes faire. Command our present numbers  
 Be muster'd : bid the Captaines looke too't. Now Sir,  
 What haue you dream'd of late of this warres purpose.

416

*Sooth.* Last night, the very Gods shew'd me a vision  
 (I fast, and pray'd for their Intelligence) thus :  
 I saw Ioues Bird, the Roman Eagle wing'd  
 From the spungy South, to this part of the West,

420

395. *Cordiall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cordial  
 F<sub>4</sub>.

396. *to'th'Senses*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th'Senses  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *confirms*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Con-  
 firms F<sub>4</sub>.

397. *deede*] F<sub>2</sub>; deed F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Cloten*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Clotten F<sub>3</sub>.

398. *cheeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; cheek F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

399. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; seem F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

400. *chance*] chace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *vs.*

*Oh*] us; Oh F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*Captaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Captains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

403. *with your Shippes*] with you

Shippes F<sub>2</sub>; with your Ships  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

404. *They are heere in readinesse*]  
 They are in readinesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
 They are in readiness F<sub>4</sub>.

412. *benefit o'th'winde*] F<sub>2</sub>; bene-  
 fit oth'winde F<sub>3</sub>; benefit oth'  
 wind F<sub>4</sub>.

413. *forwardnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; for-  
 wardness F<sub>4</sub>.

414. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

415. *muster'd; bid*] mustered, bid  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *the Captaines looke*

*too't*] F<sub>2</sub>; the Captains look to't  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Now Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Now, Sir  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

416. *What haue you*] What haue  
 you F<sub>2</sub>; What, haue you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*warres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wars F<sub>4</sub>.

417. *night, the*] night the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*very Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; very gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*vision*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Vision F<sub>4</sub>.

418. *I fast, and*] I feast, and F<sub>2</sub>,  
 3, 4.

420. *spungy*] F<sub>2</sub>; Spungy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 390, There vanish'd in the Sun-beames, which portends  
COL. 1] (Vulfeſſe my finnes abuſe my Diuination)

[COL. 2] Successe to th'Roman hoast.

424 *Luc.* Dreame often ſo,  
And neuer falſe. Soft hoa, what truncke is heere?  
Without his top? The ruine ſpeakes, that ſometime  
It was a wort hy building. How? a Page?

428 Or dead, or ſleeping on him? But dead rather:  
For Nature doth abhorre to make his bed  
With the defunct, or ſleepe vpon the dead.  
Let's ſee the Boyes face.

432 *Cap.* Hee's aliuie my Lord.

*Luc.* Hee'l then inſtruēt vs of this body : Young one,  
Informe vs of thy Fortunes, for it ſeemes  
They craue to be demanded : who is this

436 Thou mak'ſt thy bloody Pillow? Or who was he  
That (otherwiſe then noble Nature did)  
Hath alter'd that good Picture? What's thy intereſt  
In this ſad wracke? How came't? Who is't?

440 What art thou?

*Imo.* I am nothing; or if not,  
Nothing to be were better : This was my Maſter,  
A very valiant Britaine, and a good,

444 That heere by Mountaineers lyes ſlaine : Alas,  
There is no more ſuch Maſters : I may wander  
From Eaſt to Occident, cry out for Seruice,  
Try many, all good : ſerue truly : neuer

421. *Sun-beames*] F2, 3; Sun

beans F4.

422. *sinnes*] Sinnes F2; sins F3, 4.

423. *Successe*] F2, 3; Success F4.

424. *Dreame*] F2, 3; Dream F4.

425. *hoat*] F2, 3; ho F4. *truncke*]

trunke F2; Trunk F3, 4. *heere*]

F2; here F3, 4.

426. *ſpeakes*] F2; ſpeaks F3, 4.

429. *abhorre*] F3; abhorre F2;

abhor F4.

430. *ſleepe*] F2; ſleep F3, 4.

431. *Boyes*] F2, 3; Boys F4.

432. *Hee's aliuie my Lord*] Hee's

alivie my Lord F2; He's alivie,

my Lord F3, 4.

433. *Hee'l*] F2; He'll F3, 4. *of*

*this body : Young one*] of his

body : young one F2; of his

body . young one F3, 4.

434. *Informe vs*] F2; Inform us

F3, 4. *ſeemes*] F2; ſeems F3, 4.

437. *otherwiſe then noble*] F2, 3;

otherwiſe the noble F4.

438. *Picture*] F2, 4; picture F3.

439. *wracke*] F2; wrack F3, 4.

*came't*] F4; can't F2, 3.

441. *nothing; or*] nothing : or F2,

3, 4.

443. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.

444. *Mountaineers*] Mountainers

F2, 3, 4. *lies ſlaine*] F2; lies

ſlain F3, 4. *Alas*] F2, 4; alas

F3.

445. *There is*] There are F2, 3, 4.

446. *cry out for*] F2, 3; cry our

for F4. *Service, Try*] F3, 4;

Service,, Try F2.

Finde such another Master.

[p. 390,  
COL. 2.]

*Luc.* 'Lacke, good youth :

Thou mou'ft no leffe with thy complaining, then

Thy Maister in bleeding : say his name, good Friend.

*Imo.* *Richard du Champ* : If I do lye, and do

452

No harme by it, though the Gods heare, I hope

They'l pardon it. Say you Sir ?

*Luc.* Thy name ?

*Imo.* *Fidele* Sir.

456

*Luc.* Thou doo'ft approue thy selfe the very fame :

Thy Name well fits thy Faith ; thy Faith, thy Name :

Wilt take thy chance with me ? I will not say

Thou shalt be so well master'd, but be sure

460

No leffe belou'd. The Romane Emperors Letters

Sent by a Confull to me, should not sooner

Then thine owne worth preferre thee : Go with me.

*Imo.* Ile follow Sir. But first, and't please the Gods,

464

Ile hide my Master from the Flies, as deepe

As these poore Pickaxes can digge : and when

With wild wood-leaves & weeds, I ha' strew'd his graue

And on it said a Century of prayers

468

(Such as I can) twice o're, Ile weepe, and fighe,

And leauing so his seruice, follow you,

So please you entertaine mee.

*Luc.* I good youth,

472

448. *Finde*] F2, 3; Find F4.

449. *'Lacke*] F2; 'Lack F3, 4.

450. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *then*]

F2, 3; than F4.

451. *Thy Maister*] F2, 3; The

Master F4.

452. *Richard du Champ*] F2;

Richard du Camp F3, 4. *do*

*lye, and do*] doe lye, and doe

F2; doe lye and doe F3; do lye

and do F4.

453. *harme*] F2, 3; harm F4.

*heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.

454. *They'l*] F2; They'll F3, 4.

*Say you Sir*] F2; Say you, Sir

F3, 4.

456. *Fidele Sir*] F2; Fidele, Sir

F3, 4.

457. *Thou doo'st approue thy selfe*]

F2; Thou do'st approve thy self

F3, 4.

458. *thy Faith; thy Faith*] F2;

thy Faith, thy Faith F3, 4.

459. *thy chance with*] F2, 3; thy

change with F4.

461. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *be-*

*lou'd. The*] belou'd The F2;

belov'd. The F3, 4. *Romane*]

F2; Roman F3, 4. *Emperors*]

F2, 3; Emperours F4.

462. *Consull*] F2, 3; Consul F4.

463. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *owne*

*worth*] F2; own worthe F3, 4.

*preferre*] F2, 3; prefer F4.

464. *Ile*] F2; 'Ile F3, 4. *follow*

*Sir*] F2; follow, Sir F3, 4.

*and't*] an't F2, 3, 4. *Gods*] F2;

gods F3, 4.

465. *Flies*] flies F2; Flies F3, 4.

*deepe*] F2; deep F3, 4.

466. *poore Pickaxes can digge*]

F2; poor Pickaxes can dig F3,

4.

467. *wood-leaves & weeds*] F2, 3;

wood-leaves and weeds F4.

468-69. *prayers* (*Such*] prayers,

Such F2, 3; Prayers, Such F4.

469. *Ile weepe, and sighe*] F2;

'Ile weep and sigh F3, 4.

471. *So please you entertaine mee*]

so please you entertaine me

F2; so please you entertain me

F3, 4.

472. *I good*] F2; I, good F3, 4.

- [p. 390, And rather Father thee, then Master thee : My Friends,  
 COL. 2] The Boy hath taught vs manly duties : Let vs  
 Finde out the prettiest Dazied-Plot we can,  
 476 And make him with our Pikes and Partizans  
 A Graue : Come, Arme him : Boy hee's preferr'd  
 By thee, to vs, and he shall be interr'd  
 As Souldiers can. Be cheerefull ; wipe thine eyes,  
 480 Some Falles are meanes the hapiest to arise. *Exeunt*

*Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Cymbeline, Lords, and Pisanio.*

- Cym.* Againe : and bring me word how 'tis with her,  
 A Feauour with the absence of her Sonne ;  
 [p. 391, A madnesse, of which her life's in danger : Heauens,  
 COL. 1] How deeply you at once do touch me. *Imogen*,  
 The great part of my comfort, gone : My Queene  
 Vpon a desperate bed, and in a time  
 When fearefull Warres point at me : Her Sonne gone,  
 8 So needfull for this present ? It strikes me, past  
 The hope of comfort. But for thee, Fellow,  
 Who needs must know of her departure, and  
 Doft seeme so ignorant, wee'l enforce it from thee  
 12 By a sharpe Torture.  
*Pis.* Sir, my life is yours,  
 I humbly set it at your will : But for my Mistris,  
 I nothing know where she remains : why gone,

473. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>.

475. *Finde*] F<sub>3</sub> ; Find F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

477. *hee's*] he is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

479. *cheerefull ; wipe*] cheerefull wipe F<sub>2</sub> ; cheerefull, wipe F<sub>3</sub> ; chearful, wipe F<sub>4</sub>.

480. *Falles*] falles F<sub>2</sub> ; falls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*meanes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Scena Tertia*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Scena Tertia* F<sub>2</sub>.

1. *Againe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*bring me word*] F<sub>2</sub> ; bring we word F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; tis F<sub>2</sub>.

2. *Feauour*] Feavour F<sub>2</sub> ; Peaver F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

3. *madnesse*] F<sub>2</sub> ; madness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. *fearefull Warres*] F<sub>2</sub> ; fearfull Warres F<sub>3</sub> ; fearful Wars F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *needfull*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; needful F<sub>4</sub>.  
*me, past*] me, me, past F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

11. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub> ; seem F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub> ; well F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *enforce*] F<sub>2</sub> ; inforce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *sharpe Torture*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sharp torture F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

13. *Sir, my*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Sir my F<sub>2</sub>.

14. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Mistress F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. *remaines*] F<sub>2</sub> ; remains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Nor when the purposes returne. Befeech your Highnes,  
Hold me your loyall Seruant.

[p. 391,  
COL. 1]

Lord. Good my Liege,  
The day that she was missing, he was heere;  
I dare be bound hee's true, and shall performe 20  
All parts of his subiection loyally. For *Cloten*,  
There wants no diligence in seeking him,  
And will no doubt be found.

Cym. The time is troublesome: 24  
Wee'l slip you for a season, but our ieaiousie  
Do's yet depend.

Lord. So please your Maiesty,  
The Romaine Legions, all from Gallia drawne, 28  
Are landed on your Coast, with a supply  
Of Romaine Gentlemen, by the Senate sent.

Cym. Now for the Counsaile of my Son and Queen,  
I am amaz'd with matter. 32

Lord. Good my Liege,  
Your preparation can affront no lesse (ready:  
Then what you heare of. Come more, for more you're  
The want is, but to put those Powres in motion, 36  
That long to moue.

Cym. I thanke you: let's withdraw  
And meete the Time, as it seekes vs. We feare not  
What can from Italy annoy vs, but 40  
We greeue at chances heere. Away. Exeunt

Pifa. I heard no Letter from my Master, since  
I wrote him *Imogen* was slaine. 'Tis strange:

16. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.  
17. *loyall*] loyal F3; Loyal F4.  
19. *he was heere*] F2; she was here F3, 4.  
20. *hee's true*] F2; he's true F3, 4.  
25. *Wee'l*] F2; We'll F3, 4. *but our ieaiousie*] but with ieaiousie F2; but with ieaousie F3, 4.  
28. *Romaine*] Romaine F2; Roman F3, 4. *drawne*] F2; drawn

F3, 4.  
29. *Coast*] F2, 3; coast F4. *with a supply*] with supply (*a* omitted) F2, 3, 4.  
30. *Romaine*] Romaine F2; Roman F3, 4.  
31. *Counsaile*] F2; Counsel F3, 4.  
34. *lesse*] F2; less F3, 4.  
35. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4. Come —ready one separate line in F4.

36. *Powres*] powers F2, 3, 4.  
38. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
39. *meete*] F2; meet F3, 4. *seekes vs. We feare*] seekes us, We feare F2; seeks us, We fear F3, 4.  
41. *greeue at chances heere*] greeue at chances heere F2; grieve at chances here F3, 4.  
43. *slaine. 'Tis*] slaine. 'Tis F2; slain. 'Tis F3, 4.



- [p. 391, Nor heare I from my Mistris, who did promise  
COL. 1] To yeeld me often tydings. Neither know I  
What is betide to *Cloten*, but remaine  
Perplex in all. The Heauens still muſt worke :  
48 Wherein I am falſe, I am honeſt : not true, to be true.  
Theſe preſent warres ſhall finde I loue my Country,  
Euen to the note o'th'King, or Ile fall in them :  
All other doubts, by time let them be cleer'd,  
52 Fortune brings in ſome Boats, that are not ſteer'd. *Exit.*

*Scena Quarta.*

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, & Arviragus.*

*Gui.* The noyſe is round about vs.

*Bel.* Let vs from it.

*Arui.* What pleaſure Sir, we finde in life, to locke it

- 4 From Action, and Aduenture.

*Gui.* Nay, what hope

Haue we in hiding vs ? This way the Romaines

Muſt, or for Britaines ſlay vs or receiue vs

- 8 For barbarous and vnnaturall Reuolts

During their viſe, and ſlay vs after.

[COL. 2] *Bel.* Sonnes,

Wee'l higher to the Mountaines, there ſecure v..

- 12 To the Kings party there's no going ; newneſſe

Of *Clotens* death ( we being not knowne, not muſter'd

44. *heare I from my Miſtris*] F2 ;  
hear I from my Miſtreſſe F3, 4.  
45. *yeeld me often tydings*] F2 ;  
yield me often tidings F3, 4.  
46. *Cloten*] F3, 4 : *Cloton* F2.  
*remaine*] F2 ; remain F3, 4.  
47. *worke*] F2 ; work F3, 4.  
49. *warres*] F2, 3 ; wars F4. *finde*  
*I loue my Country*] finde I love  
my Country F2 ; find I love my  
Country F3 ; find I love my  
Country F4.  
50. *Ile*] F2 ; Ile F3, 4.

*Scena Quarta*] F3, 4 ; *Scena*  
*Quarta* F2.  
*Belarius*] F2, 3 ; *Bellarinus* F4.  
*Guiderius, & Arviragus*] F2 ;  
*Guiderius and Arviragus* F3, 4.  
1. *noyſe*] F2 ; noise F3, 4. *about*  
F3, 4 ; about F2.  
3. *pleaſure Sir*] F2 ; pleasure, Sir  
F3, 4. *we finde*] finde we F2 ;  
find we F3, 4. *locke*] F2 ; lock  
F3, 4.  
6. *Romaines*] F2 ; Romans F3, 4.  
7. *Britaines*] F2 ; Britains F3, 4.

*slay vs or*] slay us or F2 ; slay  
us, or F3, 4.  
8. *vnnaturall*] F2 ; unnatural  
F3, 4.  
10. *Sonnes*] F2, 3 ; Sons F4.  
11. *Wee'l*] F2 ; We'll F3, 4.  
*Mountaines*] F2 ; Mountains  
F3, 4. *secure v. .*] secure us  
F2, 3, 4.  
12. *Kings*] F2 ; King's F3, 4.  
*newneſſe*] F2 ; newneſſe F3, 4.  
13. *Clotens*] F2 ; *Cloten's* F3, 4.  
*knowne*] F2 ; known F3, 4.

Among the Bands) may driue vs to a render  
Where we haue liu'd; and so extort from's that  
Which we haue done, whose answer would be death  
Drawne on with Torture.

[p. 391,  
COL. 2]

16

*Gui.* This is (Sir) a doubt  
In such a time, nothing becomming you,  
Nor satisfying vs.

20

*Arui.* It is not likely,  
That when they heare their Roman horses neigh,  
Behold their quarter'd Fires; haue both their eyes  
Aud eares so cloyd importantly as now,  
That they will waste their time vpon our note,  
To know from whence we are.

24

*Bel.* Oh, I am knowne  
Of many in the Army: Many yeeres  
(Though *Cloten* then but young) you see, not wore him  
From my remembrance. And besides, the King  
Hath not deseru'd my Seruice, nor your Loues,  
Who finde in my Exile, the want of Breeding;  
The certainty of this heard life, aye hopelesse  
To haue the courtesie your Cradle promis'd,  
But to be still hot Summers Tanlings, and  
The shinking Slaues of Winter.

28

32

36

*Gui.* Then be so,  
Better to cease to be. Pray Sir, to th'Army:  
I, and my Brother are not knowne; your selfe  
So out of thought, and thereto so ore-growne,  
Cannot be question'd.

40

15. *front's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; froms F<sub>2</sub>.

17. *on with Torture*] on his  
Torture F<sub>2</sub>; on his torture  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

19. *be coming*] F<sub>2</sub>; be coming  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

22. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

24. *earres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ears F<sub>4</sub>.

25. *waste*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wast F<sub>4</sub>.

27. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

28. *yeeres*] F<sub>2</sub>; yeares F<sub>3</sub>; years

F<sub>4</sub>.

29. *Cloten*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Clotten F<sub>3</sub>.

31. *Seruice, nor your Loues*] Ser-  
vice, nor your Loves F<sub>2</sub>; ser-  
vice, nor your loves F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

32. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *this heard life*] this hard life  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *aye hopelesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; aye  
hopeless F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

35. *Summers Tanlings*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sum-  
mer's tanlings F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Than F<sub>4</sub>.

38. *Pray Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pray, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*to th'Army*] to th' Army F<sub>2</sub>; to  
th' Army F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

39. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

40. *so ore-growne*] F<sub>2</sub>; so o're  
grown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

41. *question'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; question'd  
F<sub>2</sub>.

- [p. 391, *Arui.* By this Sunne that shines  
 col. 2] Ile thither : What thing is't, that I neuer  
 44 Did see man dye, scarce euer look'd on blood,  
 But that of Coward Hares, hot Goats, and Venison ?  
 Neuer befri'd a Horse saue one, that had  
 A Rider like my selfe, who ne're wore Rowell,  
 48 Nor Iron on his heele ? I am asham'd  
 To looke vpon the holy Sunne, to haue  
 The benefit of his blest Beames, remaining  
 So long a poore vnkowne.  
 52 *Gui.* By heauens Ile go,  
 If you will blesse me Sir, and giue me leaue,  
 Ile take the better care : but if you will not,  
 The hazard therefore due fall on me, by  
 56 The hands of Romaines.  
*Arui.* So say I, Amen.  
*Bel.* No reason I (since of your liues you set  
 So slight a vale wation) should referue  
 60 My crack'd one to more care. Haue with you Boyes:  
 If in your Country warres you chance to dye,  
 That is my Bed too (Lads) and there Ile lye.  
 Lead, lead; the time seems long, their blood thinks scorn  
 64 Till it flye out, and shew them Princes borne. *Exeunt.*

---

*Actus Quintus. Scena Prima.*

---

*Enter Posthumus alone.*

*Post.* Yea bloody cloth, Ile keep thee : for I am wisht  
 Thou should'st be colour'd thus. Thy married ones,

42. *Sunne*] F2; Sun F3, 4.  
 43. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *thing*  
*is't*] thing is it F2, 3, 4.  
 44. *blood*] F2, 4; bloud F3.  
 47. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *Rowell*]  
 F2; Rowel F3, 4.  
 48. *heel*] F2; heel F3, 4.  
 49. *looke vpon the holy Sunne*]  
 looke upon the holy Sunne F2;  
 look upon the holy Sun F3, 4.  
 50. *Beames*] F2; Beams F3, 4.

51. *poore vnkowne*] F2; poor un-  
 known F3, 4.  
 52. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4.  
 53. *blesse*] F2; bless F3, 4. *me*  
*Sir*] F2; me, Sir F3, 4.  
 54. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4.  
 56. *Romaines*] Romanes F2; Ro-  
 mans F3, 4.  
 59. *vale wation*] valuation F2, 3, 4.  
 60. *with you Boyes*] F2, 3; with  
 you, Boys F4.

61. *Country warres*] F2; Coun-  
 trey warres F3; Country wars F4.  
 62. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4.  
 63. *seems*] F3, 4; seemes F2. *blood*]  
 F2; bloud F3, 4.  
 64. *flye*] F2; flie F3, 4.  
*Scena Prima*] F3, 4; Scena  
 Prima F2.  
 1. *bloody*] F2, 4; bloody F3. *Ile*]  
 F2; Ile F3, 4.  
 2. *should'st*] F3, 4; shouldst F2.

If each of you should take this course, how many  
 Must murder Wiues much better then themselves  
 For wrying but a little? Oh *Pyfanio*,  
 Every good Seruant do's not all Commands:  
 No Bond, but to do iust ones. Gods, if you  
 Should haue 'tane vengeance on my faults, I neuer  
 Had liu'd to put on this: so had you saued  
 The noble *Imogen*, to repent, and strooke  
 Me (wretch) more worth your Vengeance. But alacke,  
 You snatch some hence for little faults; that's loue 8  
 To haue them fall no more: you some permit  
 To second illes with illes, each elder worse,  
 And make them dread it, to the doers thrift.  
 But *Imogen* is your owne, do your best willes,  
 And make me blest to obey. I am brought hither 12  
 Among th'*Italian* Gentry, and to fight  
 Against my Ladies Kingdome: 'Tis enough  
 That (*Britaine*) I haue kill'd thy Mistris: Peace, 20  
 Ile giue no wound to thee: therefore good Heauens,  
 Heare patiently my purpose. Ile disrobe me  
 Of these *Italian* weedes, and suite my selfe  
 As do's a *Britaine* Pezant: so Ile fight 24  
 Against the part I come with: so Ile dye  
 For thee (O *Imogen*) euen for whom my life  
 Is euery breath, a death: and thus, vnknowne,  
 Pittied, nor hated, to the face of perill - 28  
 My selfe Ile dedicate. Let me make men know  
 More valour in me, then my habits shew.

4. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 6. *Seruant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; servants F<sub>4</sub>.  
 7. *do's*] F<sub>2</sub>; does F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 8. *'tane*] F<sub>2</sub>; tane F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 10. *strooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; strook F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 11. *alacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; alack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 12. *snatch some hence*] snatch from  
 hence F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 14. *illes with illes*] F<sub>2</sub>; illis with  
 illis F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *elder*] Elder F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 16. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *willess*]

F<sub>2</sub>; wills F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 18. *th'Italian*] F<sub>2</sub>; th *Italian*  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 19. *Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Kingdom  
 F<sub>4</sub>. *'Tis*] 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>; 'tis F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 20. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 21. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mistress F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 22. *Heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 23. *weedes, and suite my selfe*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; weeds, and suit my self

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 24. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 25. *Pezant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Peasant F<sub>4</sub>. *Ile*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 26. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 27. *thus, vnkowne*] thus un-  
 knowne F<sub>2</sub>; thus unknown F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4.  
 28. *Pittied*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pitied F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 29. *perill*] F<sub>2</sub>; peril F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 30. *selfe Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; self Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 31. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 392, Gods, put the strength o'th' *Leonati* in me :  
 col. 1] To thame the guize o'th' world, I will begin,  
 33 The fashon leffe without, and more within.

*Exit.*

---

*Scena Secunda.*

---

*Enter Lucius, Iachimo, and the Romane Army at one doore :  
 and the Britaine Army at another : Leonatus Posthumus  
 following like a poore Souldier. They march ouer, and goe  
 out. Then enter againe in Skirmish Iachimo and Posthu-  
 mus : he vanquisheth and disarmeth Iachimo, and then  
 leaues him.*

*Iac.* The heauinesse and guilt within my bosome,  
 Takes off my manhood : I haue belyed a Lady,  
 The Princess of this Country ; and the ayre on't  
 4 Reuengingly enfeeble me, or could this Carle,  
 A very drudge of Natures, haue subdu'de me  
 In my profession : Knighthoods, and Honors borne  
 As I weare mine) are titles but of scorne.  
 8 If that thy Gentry (Britaine) go before  
 This Lowt, as he exceeds our Lords, the oddes  
 Is, that we scarce are men, and you are Goddesses. *Exit.*

*The Battaille continues, the Britaines fly, Cymbeline is  
 taken : Then enter to his rescue, Bellarius, Guiderius,  
 and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* Stand, stand, we haue th'aduantage of the ground,

33. *lesse*] F2 : less F3, 4.

*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4 ; *Scena*  
*Secunda* F2.

*Romane*] F2 ; Roman F3, 4. *doore*]

F2 ; door F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2 ;

Britain F3, 4. *poore*] F2 ; poor

F3, 4. *march*] F3, 4 ; march

F2. *goe*] F2 ; go F3, 4. *againe*]

F2 ; again F3, 4.

1. *heauinesse*] heauinesse F2 ;

heaviness F3, 4. *bosome*] F2, 3 ;

bosom F4.

3. *Princesse of this Country*] F2,

4 ; Princess of this Countrey F3.

*ayre*] F2 ; air F3, 4.

5. *subdu'de*] F2 ; subdu'd F3, 4.

6. *Honors*] F2 ; Honours F3, 4.

7. *weare*] F2 ; wear F3, 4. *scorne*]

F2 ; scorn F3, 4.

8. *Britaine*] F2 ; Britain F3, 4.

9. *oddes*] F2 ; odds F3, 4.

10. *scarce*] F2 ; scarce F3, 4.

*Goddess*] Gods F2 ; gods F3,

4.

*The Battaille continues*] F2 : The

Battel continues F3, 4. *the*

*Britaines fly*] the Britaines flye

F2 ; the Britains flye F3, 4.

*Then enter*] F2 ; then enter

F3, 4.

11. *th'aduantage*] the advantage

F2, 3, 4.

The Lane is guarded : Nothing rowts vs, but  
The villany of our feares.

[p. 392,  
COL. 1]

*Gui. Arui.* Stand, stand, and fight.

*Enter Posthumus, and seconds the Britaines. They Rescue  
Cymbeline, and Exeunt.*

*Then enter Lucius, Iachimo, and Imogen.*

*Luc.* Away boy from the Troopes, and saue thy selfe:  
For friends kil friends, and the disorder's such  
As warre were hood-wink'd.

16  
[COL. 2]

*Iac.* 'Tis their fresh supplies.

*Luc.* It is a day turn'd strangely : or betimes  
Let's re-inforce, or fly.

*Exeunt* 20

### *Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Posthumus, and a Britaine Lord.*

*Lor.* Cam'st thou from where they made the stand?

*Post.* I did,

Though you it seemes come from the Fliers?

*Lo,* I did.

4

*Post.* No blame be to you Sir, for all was lost,  
But that the Heauens fought : the King himselfe  
Of his wings destitute, the Army broken,  
And but the backes of Britaines feene ; all flying  
Through a strait Lane, the Enemy full-hearted,  
Lolling the Tongue with slaught'ring : hauing worke

8

12. *guarded*] F2, 3; *garded* F4.

*rowts*] F2; *routs* F3, 4.

14. *stand, and*] stand and F2, 3, 4.

*seconds the Britaines*] F2; seconds

the Britains F3, 4. *They Rescue*

*Cymbeline*] They rescue Cym-

beline F2, 3, 4.

15. *Troopes*] F2; troops F3, 4.

*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.

16. *friends kil friends*] friends kill

friends F2, 3; Friends do kill

Friends F4.

17. *warre*] F2; War F3, 4.

18. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2.

*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4; *Scena Ter-*

*tia* F2.

*and a Britaine Lord*] F2; and a

Britain Lord F3, 4.

2, 3. *I did, Though*] I did. Though

F2, 3, 4. *seemes*] F2; seems

F3, 4. *come from*] F2; came

from F3, 4. *the Fliers?*] F2;

the Fliers F3, 4.

4. *Lo, I did*] F2, 3; Lor I bid

F4.

5. *No blame be to you Sir, for*]

F2; No blame to (be omitted)

you, Sir, for F3, 4.

6. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.

8. *backes of Britaines scene*] F2;

backes of Britains seen F3, 4.

9. *strait*] F4; straight F2, 3.

10. *worke*] F2; work F3, 4.



[p. 392, More plentifull, then Tooles to doo't : strooke downe  
COL. 2] Some mortally, some slightly touch'd, some falling  
Meerely through feare, that the strait passe was damm'd  
With deadmen, hurt behinde, and Cowards liuing  
To dye with length'ned shame.

16 *Lo.* Where was this Lane?

*Poff.* Close by the battell, ditch'd, & wall'd with turph,  
Which gaue aduantage to an ancient Soldiour  
(An honest one I warrant) who deseru'd

20 So long a breeding, as his white beard came to,  
In doing this for's Country. Athwart the Lane,  
He, with two striplings (Lads more like to run  
The Country safe, then to commit such slaughter,  
24 With faces fit for Maskes, or rather fayrer  
Then those for preseruacion cas'd, or shame)  
Made good the passage, cryed to those that fled.  
Our *Britaines* hearts dye flying, not our men,  
28 To darknesse fleete soules that flye backwards; stand,  
Or we are Romanes, and will giue you that  
Like beasts, which you shun beastly, and may faue  
But to looke backe in frowne: Stand, stand. These three,

32 Three thousand confident, in acte as many:  
For three performers are the File, when all  
The rest do nothing. With this word stand, stand,  
Accommodated by the Place; more Charming  
36 With their owne Noblenesse, which could haue turn'd  
A Distaffe, to a Lance, gilded pale lookes;  
Part shame, part spirit renew'd, that some turn'd coward

11. *plentifull, then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; plentiful than F<sub>4</sub>. *Tooles*] F<sub>2</sub>; tools F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *strooke downe*] stroke downe F<sub>2</sub>; strook down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *Meerely through feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; merely through fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *passe*] F<sub>2</sub>; pass F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. *deadmen*] F<sub>2</sub>; dead-men F<sub>3</sub>; dead men F<sub>4</sub>. *behinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; behind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *battell*] F<sub>2</sub>; battel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*ditch'd, & wall'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; ditch'd and wall'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *turph*] F<sub>2</sub>; turfe F<sub>3</sub>; turf F<sub>4</sub>.  
18. *Soldiour*] F<sub>2</sub>; Souldier F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
21, 23. *Country*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Countrey F<sub>3</sub>.  
24. *Maskes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Masks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*fayrer*] F<sub>2</sub>; fairer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26, 27. *fled. Our*] fled, Our F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
27. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dye*] F<sub>2</sub>; die F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

28. *darknesse fleete*] F<sub>2</sub>; darkness fleet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *soules*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Souls F<sub>4</sub>. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>; fly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
29. *Romanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
31. *looke backe in frowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; look back in frown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
32. *acte*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
36. *owne Noblenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; own Nobleness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
37. *Distaffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Distaff F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *gilded*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; gilded F<sub>4</sub>. *lookes*] F<sub>2</sub>; looks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

But by example (Oh a finne in Warre,  
 Damn'd in the first beginners) gan to looke  
 The way that they did, and to grin like Lyons  
 Vpon the Pikes o'th'Hunters. Then beganne  
 A stop i'th'Chafer ; a Retyre : Anon  
 A Rowt, confusion thicke : forthwith they flye 44  
 Chickens, the way whi ch they stopt Eagles : Slaues  
 The strides the Victors made : and now our Cowards  
 Like Fragments in hard Voyages became  
 The life o'th'need : hauing found the backe doore open 48  
 Of the vnguarded hearts : heauens , how they wound,  
 Some slaine before some dying ; some their Friends  
 Ore-borne i'th'former waue, ten chac'd by one,  
 Are now each one the slaughter-man of twenty : 52  
 Those that would dye, or ere resist, are growne  
 The mortall bugs o'th'Field.

*Lor d.* This was strange chance : [p. 393,  
 A narrow Lane, an old man, and two Boyes. COL. 1]

*Posl.* Nay, do not wonder at it : you are made  
 Rather to wonder at the things you heare,  
 Then to worke any. Will you Rime vpon't,  
 And vent it for a Mock'rie? Heere is one : 60  
 "Two Boyes, an Oldman (twice a Boy) a Lane,  
 "Preferu'd the Britaines, was the Romanes lane.

*Lord.* Nay, be not angry Sir.

*Posl.* Lacke, to what end? 64

Who dares not stand his Foe, Ile be his Friend :  
 For if hee'l do, as he is made to doo,

39. *Warre*] F2; War F3, 4.  
 40. *gan to looke*] gan to looke F2;  
 gan to look F3, 4.  
 42. *beganne*] F2; began F3, 4.  
 43. *Retyre*] F2; Retire F3, 4.  
 44. *Rowt*] F2; Rout F3, 4. *thicke*]  
 F2; thick F3, 4. *Aye*] F2; lie  
 F3, 4.  
 48. *backe doore*] F2; back door  
 F3, 4.  
 50. *slaine*] F2; slain F3, 4.

51. *Ore-borne*] F2; O're-born F3,  
 4.  
 53. *ere*] F2; e're F3, 4. *growne*]  
 F2; grown F3, 4.  
 54. *mortall*] F2; mortal F3, 4.  
 55. *strange chance*] F2; a strange  
 chance F3, 4.  
 57. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
 58. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
 59. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *worke*]  
 F2; work F3, 4.

60. *Mock'rie*] Mock'ry F2, 3, 4.  
*Heere*] here F2, 3, 4.  
 62. *Britaines*] F2; Britains F3, 4.  
*Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.  
 63. *angry Sir*] F2; angry, Sir  
 F3, 4.  
 64. *Lacke*] F2; Lack F3, 4.  
 65. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3, 4. *Friend*]  
 friend F2, 3, 4.  
 66. *doo*] doe F2; do F3, 4.

[p. 393, I know hee'l quickly flye my friendship too.

COL. 1] You haue put me into Rime.

Lord. Farewell, you're angry.

*Exit.*

*Poſt.* Still going? This is a Lord: Oh Noble miſery

To be i'th'Field, and aſke what newes of me:

72 To day, how many would haue giuen their Honours

To haue ſau'd their Carkaſſes? Tooke heele to doo't,

And yet dyed too. I, in mine owne woe charm'd

Could not finde death, where I did heare him groane,

76 Nor feele him where he ſtrooke. Being an vgly Monſter,

'Tis ſtrange he hides him in freſh Cups, ſoft Beds,

Sweet words; or hath moe miniſters then we

That draw his kniues i'th'War. Well I will finde him:

80 For being now a Fauourer to the Britaine,

No more a Britaine, I haue reſum'd againe

The part I came in. Fight I will no more,

But yeeld me to the verieſt Hinde, that ſhall

84 Once touch my ſhoulder. Great the ſlaughter is

Heere made by'th'Romane; great the Anſwer be

Britaines muſt take. For me, my Ranſome's death,

On eyther ſide I come to ſpend my breath;

88 Which neyther heere Ile keepe, nor beare agen,

But end it by ſome meanes for *Imogen*.

*Enter two Captaines, and Soldiers.*

1 Great Iupiter be prais'd, *Lucius* is taken,

'Tis thought the old man, and his ſonnes, were Angels.

67. *hee'l*] he'll F2, 3, 4.

71. *i'th'Field*] ith'field F2; i'th' field F3, 4. *aſke*] F2; ask F3, 4. *newes*] F2, 3; news F4.

72. *Honours*] F3, 4; honors F2.

73. *Tooke heele*] F2; took heel F3, 4. *doo't*] F2; do't F3, 4.

74. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

75. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4. *heare him groane*] F2; hear him groan F3, 4.

76. *Nor feele him where he ſtrooke*] F2; Nor feel him where he ſtrook F3, 4.

77. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2.

a—F1.

8

78. *moe*] F2; more F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

79. *i'th'War*] F2; i th war F3, 4.

*Well I will*] F2, 3; Well, I will F4. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.

80. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.

81. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.

*againe*] F2; again F3, 4.

83. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4. *Hinde*] Hind F2, 3, 4.

85. *Heere made by'th'Romane*] F2; Here made by th'Roman F3, 4. *Anſwer*] answer F2, 3, 4.

86. *Britaines*] F2; Britains F3, 4.

*Ransome's death*] Ransomes

death F2; Ransom's death F3,

4.

87. *cyther*] F2; either F3, 4.

88. *neyther heere Ile keepe*] neither

heere Ile keepe F2; neither here

I'll keep F3, 4. *nor beare agen*]

F2; nor bear agen F3, 4.

89. *meanes*] F2; means F3, 4.

*Enter two Captaines, and Sol-*

*diers*] Enter two Captaines, and

Souldiers F2; Enter two Cap-

tains, and Souldiers F3, 4.

91. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2. *sonnes*]

F2; Sonnes F3; Sons F4.

2 There was a fourth man, in a filly habit,  
That gaue th'Affront with them.

[p. 393,  
col. 1]

1 So 'tis reported :  
But none of 'em can be found. Stand, who's there ?

*Posl.* A Roman,  
Who had not now beene drooping heere, if Seconds  
Had answer'd him.

96

2 Lay hands on him : a Dogge,  
A legge of Rome shall not returne to tell  
What Crows haue peckt them here : he brags his seruice  
As if he were of note : bring him to'th'King.

100

*Enter Cymbeline, Belarius, Guiderius, Aruiragus, Pisanio, and  
Romane Captiues. The Captaines present Posihumus to  
Cymbeline, who deliuers him ouer to a Gaoler.*

---

*Scena Quarta.*

---

*Enter Posihumus, and Gaoler.*

*Gao.* You shall not now be stolne,  
You haue loc kes vpon you :  
So graze, as you finde Pasture.

2. *Gao.* I, or a stomacke.

4

*Posl.* Most welcome bondage ; for thou art a way  
(I thinke) to liberty: yet am I better  
Then one that's sicke o'th'Gowt, since he had rather  
Groane so in perpetuity, then be cur'd  
By'th'fure Physitian, Death ; who is the key

[COL. 2]

94. 'tis] F3, 4; tis F2.  
95. 'em] F3, 4; em F2.  
97. beene drooping heere] F2; been  
drooping here F3, 4. Seconds]  
seconds F2, 3, 4.  
99. Dogge] F2; Dog F3, 4.  
100. legge] F2; leg F3; Leg F4.  
returne] F2; return F3, 4.  
101. Crows] F4; Crowes F2, 3;  
here : he] here; he F2, 3, 4.  
102. to'th'King] to th'King F2,  
3, 4.

Romane Captiues] Romane Cap-  
tives F2; Roman Captives F3, 4.  
Captaines] F2; Captains F3, 4.  
Scena Quarta] F3, 4; Scena  
Quarta F2.  
1. stolne] F2; stoln F3, 4.  
2. loc kes] F2; locks F3; Locks  
F4.  
3. finde] F2; find F3, 4.  
4. 2. Gao. I] F3, 4; 2 Gao. I F2.  
stomacke] F2; stomach F3;  
stomach F4.

5. bondage ; for] bondage : for  
F2; Bondage: for F3, 4.  
6. thinke] F2; think F3, 4.  
7. Then] F2, 3; than F4. that's  
sicke] thats sicke F2; that's  
sick F3, 4. o'th'Gowt] F2;  
o'th'Gout F3, 4.  
8. Groane so] F2; Groan so F3, 4.  
then] F2, 3; than F4.  
9. By'th'sure] F2; By th'sure F3,  
4. Physitian] F2, 3; Phy-  
sician F4. key] F2, 3; Key F4.

[p. 393, T'unbarre these Lockes. My Conscience, thou art fetter'd  
COL. 2] More then my shanks, & wrists: you good Gods giue me

12 The penitent Instrument to picke that Bolt,  
Then free for euer. Is't enough I am sorry?  
So Children temporall Fathers do appease;  
Gods are more full of mercy. Muſt I repent,

16 I cannot do it better then in Gyues,  
Desir'd, more then constrain'd, to satisfie  
If of my Freedom 'tis the maine part, take  
No stricter render of me, then my All.

20 I know you are more clement then vild men,  
Who of their broken Debtors take a third,  
A sixth, a tenth, letting them thrise againe  
On their abatement; that's not my desire.

24 For Imogens deere life, take mine, and though  
'Tis not so deere, yet 'tis a life; you coynd it,  
'Tweene man, and man, they waigh not euery stampe:  
Though light, take Peeces for the figures fake,

28 (You rather) mine being yours; and so great Powres,  
If you will take this Audit, take this life,  
And cancell these cold Bonds. Oh Imogen,  
Ile speake to thee in silence.

*Solemne Musicke. Enter (as in an Apparition) Sicillius Leonatus, Father to Posthumus, an old man, attyred like a war-*

10. *T'unbarre*] T'unbarre F2, 3; T'unbar F4. *Lockes*] F2; Locks F3, 4. *Conscience*] F2, 4; conscience F3.  
11. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *shanks, & wrists*] shanks and wrists F2, 3, 4. *good Gods*] good gods F2, 3, 4.  
12. *penitent Instrument*] F3, 4; penitent instrument F2. *picke*] F2; pick F3, 4.  
13. *Is't*] F3, 4; Ist F2.  
14. *temporall Fathers do*] temporall fathers doe F2; temporal fathers do F3; temporal Fathers do F4.  
16. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.

18. *Freedom*] F2; freedom F3; freedom F4. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *the maine*] F2; the main F3, 4.  
19. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
20. *then vild*] then vild F2, 3; than vile F4.  
22. *sixt*] F2, 3; sixth F4. *thriue againe*] thrive againe F2; thrive again F3, 4.  
23. *that's*] F3, 4; thats F2.  
24. *Imogens*] F2; Imogen's F3, 4. *deere*] F2; dear F3, 4.  
25. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2. *so deere*] F2; so dear F3, 4. *yet 'tis*] F3, 4; yet tis F2. *life; you*] life, you F2, 3, 4. *coyn'd*] F2, 3; coin'd F4.

26. *'Tweene*] Tweene F2; Tween F3, 4. *waigh*] F2, 3; weigh F4. *stampe*] F2; stamp F3, 4.  
27. *Though light*] F3, 4; Thou light F2. *Peeces*] F2; Pieces F3, 4. *figures*] F2; figure's F3, 4.  
28. *Powres*] F2, 3; Powers F4.  
30. *cancell*] F2; cancel F3, 4. *these cold Bonds*] those cold Bonds F2, 3, 4.  
31. *Ile speake*] F2; Ile speak F3; I'll speak F4.  
*Solemne Musicke*] F2; Solemn Musick F3, 4. *Enter (as in an Apparition)*] Enter as an Apparition F2, 3, 4. *attyred*] F2; attired F3, 4. *a warriour*] F2,



*rinur, leading in his hand an ancient Matron (his wife, & [p. 393, Mother to Posthumus) with Musicke before them. Then. COL. 2] after other Musicke, followes the two young Leonati (Brothers to Posthumus) with wounds as they died in the warrs. They circle Posthumus round as he lies sleeping.*

- Sicil.* No more thou Thunder-Master 32  
 shew thy spight, on Mortall Flies :  
 With Mars fall out with *Iuno* chide, that thy Adulteries  
 Rates, and Reuenges.  
 Hath my poore Boy done ought but well, 36  
 whose face I neuer saw :  
 I dy'de whil't in the Wombe he staide,  
 attending Natures Law.  
 Whose Father then (as men report, 40  
 thou Orphanes Father art)  
 Thou should'ft haue bin, and sheelded him,  
 from this earth-vexing smart.  
*Moth.* *Lucina* lent not me her ayde, 44  
 but tooke me in my Throwes,  
 That from me was *Posthumus* ript,  
 came crying 'mong'ft his Foes.  
 A thing of pitty. 48  
*Sicil.* Great Nature like his Ancestrie,  
 moulded the stuffe so faire :

3; a Warriour F4. wife, &] F2; wife and F3; Wife and F4. & Mother] and Mother F2, 3; 4. Musicke] F2; Musick F3; 4. Then, after] Then after F2, 3; Than after F4. Musicke, follows F2; Musick, follows F3. as they died] as they dyed F2, 3, 4. in the warrs. They] in the warres, They F2, 3; in the Wars, they F4. as he lies] F4; as he lyes F2, 3.  
 32. Thunder-Master] F2; Thunder-master F3, 4.  
 33. spight] F2; spite F3, 4. Mortall Flies] Mortall flies F2; Mor-

tal flies F3, 4.

34. out with Iuno] out, with Iuno F2, 3, 4.

36. poore Boy] F2; poor Boy F3, 4.

37. face] F2, 3; Face F4. neuer saw:] never saw: F2, 3; never saw! F4.

38. I dy'de] F2; I dy'd F3, 4. whil'st] F3, 4; whilst F2, the Wombe] F2; the womb F3; the Womb F4. staide] F2; sta'd F3; stay'd F4.

41. Orphanes Father] F2; Orphanes Father F3, 4.

42. should'st haue bin] should'st

have bin F2; shouldst have bin F3; shouldst have been F4. sheelded] F2; shielded F3, 4.

43. earth-vexing] F2, 3; Earth-vexing F4.

44. her ayde] F2; her aid F3, 4.

45. but tooke] F2; but took F3, 4. my Throwes] F2; my throwes F3; my throes F4.

47. crying 'mong'st] crying mongst F2; crying 'mongst F3, 4.

48. of pitty] F2; of pity F3, 4.

49. Ancestrie] Ancestry F2, 3, 4.

50. stuffe so faire] F2; stuff so fair F3, 4.



[p. 393, That he d seru'd the praife o'th' World,  
COL. 2] as great *Sicilius* heyre.

1. *Bro.* When once he was mature for man,  
in Britaine where was hee

That could stand vp his paralell ?

56 Or fruitfull obiect bee ?

In eye of *Imogen*, that best could deeme  
his dignitie.

*Mo.* With Marriage wherefore was he mockt

60 to be exil'd, and throwne

From *Leonati* Seate, and cast from her,  
his deereft one :

Sweete *Imogen* ?

64 *Sic.* Why did you suffer *Iachimo*, slight thing of Italy,

[p. 394, To taint his Nobler hart & braine, with needlesse ielously,  
COL. 1] And to become the geeke and fcorne o'th'others vilany?

2. *Bro.* For this, from stiller Seats we came,

68 our Parents, and vs twaine,

That striking in our Countries cause,  
fell brauely, and were flaine,

Our Fealty, & *Tenantius* right, with Honor to maintaine.

72 1. *Bro.* Like hardiment *Posithumus* bath  
to *Cymbeline* perform'd :

51. *That he d seru'd*] that he  
deserv'd F2; that he deserv'd  
F3, 4. *o'th'World*] F3, 4; oth'  
World F2.

52. *Sicilius heyre*] F2; *Sicilius*  
heir F3; *Sicilius* Heir F4.

53. 1. *Bro.*] F3, 4; 1. *Bro* F2.

54. *in Britaine*] F2; in Britain  
F3, 4. *was hee*] was he F2, 3, 4.

55. *his paralell*] his paralell F2;  
his parallel F3, 4.

56. *fruitfull obiect bee*] fruitfull  
object he F2, 3; fruitful object  
be F4.

57. *eye of*] F2, 3; Eye of F4;  
*that best could deeme*] best end  
of line 57; could deeme his digni-  
tie line 58, F2, 3, 4 (deem F3, 4).

58. *dignitie*] dignity F2, 3, 4.  
60. *and throwne*] F2; and thrown  
F3, 4.

61. *Seate, and cast from her,*]  
Seate and cast end of line;  
from hir commencing line 62  
F2, 3, 4 (Seat F3, 4).

62. *deereft one*] F2; dearest one  
F3, 4.

63. *Sweete Imogen*] Sweet *Imogen*  
F2, 3, 4.

64. *Iachimo, slight thing of Italy*]  
F2, 3, 4; line 64 ends at *Ia-  
chimo* F4 (slight thing of Italy  
forming next line).

65. *hart & braine*] hart and braine  
F2; heart & brain F3; hearte  
and brain F4; braine, with, &c.  
F2, 3; line 65 ends with braine  
in F4 (with needlesse jealousy  
forming next line).

66. *geeke and scorne*] F2; geek and  
scorn F3, 4; scorne o'th'others,

&c. F2, 3; scorn o'th'others F4;  
line 66 ends at scorn F4 (o'th'  
others villany forming the next  
line). *o'th'others vilany*] oth'  
others villany F2; o'th'others  
villany F3, 4.

67. *stiller Seats*] F2; stiller seats  
F3, 4.

68. *vs twaine*] F2; us twain F3, 4.  
70. *were slaine*] F2; were slain  
F3, 4.

71. *Fealty, & Tenantius*] F3;  
Fealty, and *Tenantius* F2, 4.  
*right, with, &c.*] F2, 3; line 71  
ends at right in F4 (with honour  
to maintain forming the next  
line). *Honor to*] honor to F2;  
honour to F3, 4. *maintaine*]  
F2; maintain F3, 4.

72. 1. *Bro. Like*] F2; 1. *Bro* Like  
F3, 4.

Then Iupiter, <sup>ŷ</sup> King of Gods, why haſt <sup>ŷ</sup> thus adiourn'd [p. 394  
COL. 1]

*Sicil.* Thy Chriſtall window ope; looke, 76

looke out, no longer exerciſe

Vpon a valiant Race, thy harſh, and potent iniuries:

*Moth.* Since (Iup iter) our Son is good,  
take off his miſeries, 80

*Sicil.* Peepe through thy Marble Manſion, helpe,  
or we poore Ghoſts will cry

To'th'ſhining Synod of the reft, againſt thy Deity.

*Brothers.* Helpe (Iupiter) or we appeale, 84  
and from thy iuſtice flye.

*Iupiter deſcends in Thunder and Lightning, ſitting vppon an  
Eagle: hee throwes a Thunder-bolt. The Ghoſtes fall on  
their knees.*

*Iupiter.* No more you petty Spirits of Region low  
Offend our hearing: huſh. How dare you Ghoſtes  
Accuſe the Thunderer, whoſe Bolt (you know) 88  
Sky-planted, batters all rebelling Coaſts.

Poore ſhadowes of Eliziūm, hence, and reft  
Vpon your neuer-withering bankes of Flowres.  
Be not with mortall accidents oppreſt, 92

No care of yours it is, you know 'tis ours.  
Whom beſt I loue, I croſſe; to make my guiſt  
The more delay'd, delighted. Be content,

74. *ŷ King of Gods*] thou King of gods F2, 3, 4. *Gods, why, &c.*] F2, 3; line 74 ends at Gods in F4 (why haſt thou thus adiourn'd forming the next line). haſt *ŷ thus*] haſt thou thus F2, 3, 4.

75. *Graces for his Merits due*] Graces for her Merits due F2, 3, 4. *due, being, &c.*] F2, 3; line 75 ends at due in F4 (being all to dolours turn'd forming the next line).

76-77. *ope; looke, looke out*] ope; look out F2, 3, 4. *looke out, no longer exerciſe*] line 77 ends at

out (no longer exerciſe forming the next line) F2, 3, 4.

78. *harſh, and, &c.*] F2, 3; line 78 ends at harſh in F4 (and potent injuries forming the next line).

81. *Peepe through*] F2; Peep through F3, 4. *Manſion, helpe*] F2; Manſion help F3, 4.

82. *we poore*] F2; we poor F3, 4.

83. *To'th'ſhining*] F2; To'th'ſhining F3; To'th'ſhining F4. *reſt, againſt, &c.*] F2, 3; line 83 ends at reſt in F4 (againſt thy Deity forming the next line).

84. *we appeale*] F2; we appeal

F3, 4. *iuſtice flye*] F2, 3; juſtice flie F4.

85. *hee throwes*] he throwes F2, 3, 4. *The Ghoſtes*] the Ghoſts F2, 3, 4.

87. *Ghoſtes*] F2; Ghoſts F3, 4. *bankes of Flowres*] F2; banks of Flowres F3; banks of Flowers F4.

92. *with mortall*] F2; with mortal F3, 4.

93. *'tis ours*] F3, 4; tis ours F2.

94. *croſſe; to*] croſſe: to F2, 3, 4. *to make my guiſt*] F2; to make my gift F3, 4.

- [p. 394,  
COL. 1] Your low-laide Sonne, our Godhead will vplift :  
His Comforts thriue, his Trials well are spent :  
Our Iouiall Starre reign'd at his Birth, and in  
Our Temple was he married : Rife, and fade,  
100 He shall be Lord of Lady *Imogen*,  
And happier much by his Affliction made.  
This Tablet lay vpon his Brest, wherein  
Our pleasure, his full Fortune, doth confine,  
104 And so away : no farther with your dinne  
Expresse Impatience, leaft you firre vp mine :  
Mount Eagle, to my Palace Chrifalline. *Ascends*  
*Sicil.* He came in Thunder, his Celestiall breath  
108 Was fulphurous to fmell : the holy Eagle  
Stoop'd, as to foote vs : his Afcenfion is  
More fweet then our blest Fields : his Royall Bird  
Prunes the immortal wing, and cloyes his Beake,  
112 As when his God is pleas'd.  
*All.* Thankes Iupiter.  
*Sic.* The Marble Pauement closes, he is enter'd  
His radiant Rooffe : Away, and to be blest  
116 Let vs with care performe his great beheft. *Vunijh*  
*Pofl.* Sleepe, thou haft bin a Grandfire, and begot  
A Father to me : and thou haft created  
A Mother, and two Brothers. But (oh fcorne)  
120 Gone, they went hence fo foone as they were borne :  
And fo I am awake. Poore Wretches, that depend

96. *Your low-laide Sonne*] Your low-laid Sonne F2; Your low-laid Son F3. *our Godhead*] F4; our godhead F2, 3.  
97. *His Comforts*] his Comforts F2, 3, 4. *his Trials*] his Trialls F2; his Tryals F3, 4.  
98. *Iouiall Starre*] F2; Iouiall Starre, Iouial Star F3, 4.  
102. *This Tablet*] F2; this tablet F3, 4. *his Brest*] his brest F2, 3, 4.  
104. *your dinne*] F2, 3; your dinn F4.  
105. *Expresse Impatience*] F2; Express Impatience F3, 4. *you*

*stirre*] F2; you stir F3, 4.  
106. *Palace Chrifalline*] F2, 3; Palace Crystalline F4.  
107. *in Thunder*] F2; in thunder F3, 4. *Celestiall breath*] F2; celestiall breath F3, 4.  
109. *as to foote vs*] F2; as to foot us F3, 4.  
110. *then our blest Fields*] then our blest fields F2, 3; than our blest fields F4. *his Royall Bird*] F2; his Royal Bird F3, 4.  
111. *the immortal wing*] F2; the immortal wing F3, 4. *cloyes his Beake*] F2; cloyes his Beak F3, 4.

112. *his God*] his god F2, 3, 4.  
114. *closes, he*] F3; closes. he F2; closes, he F4.  
116. *performe his*] F2; perform his F3, 4.  
117. *Sleepe, thou*] F2; Sleep thou F3, 4. *haft bin*] F2, 3; hast been F4.  
119. *two Brothers*] F3, 4; two brothers F2. *scorne*] F2; scorn F3, 4.  
120-1. *so soone*] F2; so soon F3, 4. *borne; And*] borne; And F2, 3, 4.  
121. *Poore Wretches*] F2; Poor Wretches F3, 4.

On Greatnesse, Fauour; Dreame as I haue done,  
Wake, and finde nothing. But (alas) I fwerue :  
Many Dreame not to finde, neither deferue,  
And yet are steep'd in Fauours; so am I  
That haue this Golden chance, and know not why :  
What Fayeries haunt this ground? A Book? Oh rare one,  
Be not, as is our fangled world, a Garment  
Nobler then that it couers. Let thy effects  
So follow, to be most vnlike our Courtiers,  
As good, as promise.

[p. 394,  
COL. 1]

124

[COL. 2]

*Reades.*

**W**hen as a Lyons whelp, shall to himselfe vnknown, with-  
out seeking finde, and bee embrac'd by a peece of tender  
Ayre: And when from a stately Cedar shall be lopt branches,  
which being dead many yeares, shall after reuiue, bee ioynted to  
the old Stocke, and freshly grow, then shall Posthumus end his  
miseries, Britaine be fortunate, and flourish in Peace and Plen-  
tie.

132

'Tis still a Dreame: or else such stuffe as Madmen  
Tongue, and braine not: either both, or nothing,  
Or senselesse speaking, or a speaking such  
As sense cannot vntye. Be what it is,  
The Action of my life is like it, which Ile keepe  
If but for sympathy.

*Enter Gaoler.*

Gao. Come Sir, are you ready for death?

140

144

122. *On Greatnesse*] F2; on Great-  
ness F2, 3, 4. *Dreame*] F2;  
Dream F3, 4.  
123. *finde nothing*] find nothing  
F2, 3, 4.  
124. *Dreame not to finde*] Dreame  
not to find F2; Dream not to  
find F3, 4.  
127. *What Fayeries*] F2; What  
Fairies F3, 4. *A Book*] a booke  
F2; a book F3, 4.  
129. *then that*] F2, 3; than that F4.  
*Reades*] F2; Reads F3, 4.  
132. *a Lyons whelp*] F2; a

Lyon's whelp F3. *himselfe*] F2;  
himself F3, 4; *vnknown, with-  
out*] unknown without F2, 3, 4.  
133. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4. *and  
bee*] and be F2, 3, 4.  
133-34. *tender Ayre*] F2; tender  
Air F3, 4.  
135. *many yeares*] F3; many  
yeeres F2; many years F4. *bee  
ioynted*] be ioynted F2, 3, 4.  
136. *old Stocke*] F2; old Stock  
F3, 4.  
137. *Britaine be*] F2; Britain be  
F3, 4. *Peace and Plentie*]

Peace and Plenty F2, 3, 4.  
138. *'Tis still*] F3, 4; 'Tis still F2.  
*a Dreame*] F2; a Dream F3, 4.  
*stuffe as Madmen*] F2; stuff as  
Mad-men F3, 4.  
139. *braine not*] F2; brain not  
F3, 4.  
140. *Or senselesse*] F2; Or sens-  
less F3, 4.  
141. *cannot vntye*] F2; cannot  
untie F3, 4.  
142. *Ile keepe*] F2; I'll keep F3, 4.  
143. *for sympathy*] F2; for sym-  
pathy F3, 4.

[p. 394, *Post.* Ouer-roasted rather : ready long ago.

COL. 2] *Gao.* Hanging is the word, Sir, if you bee readie for that, you are well Cook'd.

148 *Post.* So if I proue a good repast to the Spectators, the dith payes the shot.

*Gao.* A heauy reckoning for you Sir : But the comfort is you shall be called to no more payments, fear no more

152 *Tauerne Bills*, which are often the fadneisse of parting, as the procuring of mirth : you come in faint for want of meate, depart reeling with too much drinke : forrie that you haue payed too much, and sorry that you are payed

156 too much : Purse and Braine, both empty : the Brain the heauier, for being too light ; the Purse too light, being drawne of heauinesse. Oh, of this contradiction you shall now be quit : Oh the charity of a penny Cord, it summes

160 vp thousands in a trice : you haue no true Debitor, and Creditor but it : of what's past, is, and to come, the discharge : your necke(Sis)is Pen, Booke, and Counters ; fo the Acquittance followes.

164 *Post.* I am merrier to dye, then thou art to liue.

*Gao.* Indeed Sir, he that sleepees, feelles not the Tooth-Ache : but a man that were to sleepe your sleepe, and a Hangman to helpe him to bed, I think he would change

168 places with his Officer : for, look you Sir, you know not which way you shall go.

145. *ready long ago*] ready long agoe F2, 3, 4.

146. *if you bee readie*] F2 ; if you be ready F3, 4.

149. *payes the shot*] F2, 3 ; pays the shot F4.

150-1. *comfort is you shall*] F2 ; Comfort is, you shall F3, 4.

151. *fear no more*] F3, 4 ; feare no more F2.

152. *Tauerne Bills*] Taverne Bills F2 ; Tavern Bills F3, 4. *the sadnesse of*] F2 ; the sadness of F3, 4.

153-4. *want of meate*] F2 ; want of meat F3, 4.

154. *much drinke*] F2 ; much drink F3, 4. *sorrie that*] sorry that F2, 3, 4.

156. *Purse and Braine*] F2 ; Purse and Brain F3, 4. *the Brain the*] the braine the F2 ; the brain the F3, 4.

157. *too light ; the*] F3, 4 ; too light, the F2.

158. *drawne of heauinesse*] drawne of heaviness F2 ; drawn of heaviness F3, 4.

159-60. *it summes vp*] it summes up F2, 3 ; it summs up F4.

160. *true Debitor*] F2 ; true Debtor F3, 4.

161. *what's past*] F3, 4 ; *whats* past F2.

162. *necke(Sis)is*] necke Sir is F2, 3, 4. *Booke, and*] F2 ; Book, and F3, 4.

163. *Acquittance followes*] Acquit-

ance followes F2 ; Acquittance follows F3, 4.

164. *merrier to dye*] F2 ; merrier to die F3, 4. *then thou*] F2, 3 ; than thou F4.

165. *Indeed Sir, he*] F2 ; Indeed, Sir, he F3, 4. *he that sleepees, feelles not*] F2 ; he that sleeps, feels not F3, 4.

166. *sleepe your sleepe*] F2 ; sleep your sleep F3, 4.

167. *to helpe him*] F2 ; to help him F3, 4. *I thinke*] F3, 4 ; I thinke F2.

168. *for, look you Sir, you*] for looke you Sir, you F2 ; for look you, Sir, you F3, 4.

169. *you shall go*] F2, 4 ; you shall goe F2.



*Post.* Yes indeed do I, fellow.

[p. 394,

*Gao.* Your death has eyes in's head then : I haue not COL. 2]

seene him so pictur'd : you must either bee directed by 172  
some that take vpon them to know, or to take vpon your  
selfe that which I am sure you do not know : nor iump the  
after-enquiry on your owne perill : and how you shall  
speed in your iournies end, I thinke you'l neuer returne 176  
to tell one.

*Post.* I tell thee, Fellow, there are none want eyes, to  
direct them the way I am going, but such as winke, and  
will not vse them. 180

*Gao.* What an infinite mocke is this, that a man shold  
haue the best vse of eyes, to see the way of blindness : I  
am sure hanging's the way of winking.

*Enter a Messenger.*

*Mes.* Knocke off his Manacles, bring your Prisoner to 184  
the King.

*Post.* Thou bring'st good newes, I am call'd to bee  
made free.

*Gao.* Ile be hang'd then. 188

*Post.* Thou shalt be then freer then a Gaoler; no bolts  
for the dead. [p. 395,

*Gao.* Vnlesse a man would marry a Gallows, & be- COL. 1]  
get yong Gibbets, I neuer saw one so prone : yet on my 192  
Conscience, there are verier Knaues desire to liue, for all  
he be a Roman ; and there be some of them too that dye

170. *do I, fellow*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe I,  
fellow F<sub>2</sub>.

171. *eyes in's head*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; eyes  
ins head F<sub>2</sub>.

171-2. *not seene him*] F<sub>2</sub>; not seen  
him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

172. *either bee directed*] either be  
directed F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

173-4. *vpon your selfe that*] vpon  
your selfe that F<sub>2</sub>; vpon your  
self that F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

174. *do not*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe not F<sub>2</sub>.  
*know : nor iump the*] know or  
lump the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

175. *on your owne perill*] F<sub>2</sub>; on  
your own peril F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

176. *you'l neuer returne*] you'll  
never returne F<sub>2</sub>; you'll never  
return F<sub>3</sub>; you'll return never  
F<sub>4</sub>.

179. *such as winke*] F<sub>2</sub>; such as  
wink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

181. *an infinite mocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; an  
infinite mock F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a man  
shold*] a man should F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

182. *way of blindness*] F<sub>2</sub>; way  
of blindness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

183. *am sure hanging's the way*] F<sub>2</sub>; am sure such hanging's the  
way F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

186. *Thou bring'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thou

bringst F<sub>2</sub>. *good newes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
good news F<sub>4</sub>. *I am call'd to  
bee*] I am call'd to be F<sub>2</sub>; I am  
call'd to be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

188. *Ile be*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

189. *then freer then a*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
then freer than a F<sub>4</sub>.

191-2. *Gallows, & beget*] Gal-  
lows and beget F<sub>2</sub>; Gallows  
and beget F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

192-3. *on my Conscience*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
on my conscience F<sub>4</sub>.

194. *Roman; and there*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ro-  
man : and there F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that dye*  
F<sub>2</sub>; that die F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



[p. 395, against their willes; so should I, if I were one. I would  
COL. 1] we were all of one minde, and one minde good : O there  
were defolation of Gaolers and Galowies : I speake a-  
198 gainst my present profit, but my with hath a preferment  
in't. Exeunt.

---

*Scena Quinta.*

---

*Enter Cymbeline, Bellarius, Guiderius, Arui-  
ragus, Pisanio, and Lords.*

*Cym.* Stand by my side you, whom the Gods haue made  
Preferuers of my Throne : woe is my heart,  
That the poore Souldier that so richly fought,  
4 Whose ragges, tham'd gilded Armes, whose naked brest  
Stept before Targes of prooffe, cannot be found :  
He shall be happy that can finde him, if  
Onr Grace can make him so.

8 *Bel.* I neuer saw  
Such Noble fury in so poore a Thing ;  
Such precious deeds, in one that promist nought  
But beggery, and poore lookes.

12 *Cym.* No tydings of him ?  
*Pisa.* He hath bin search'd among the dead, & liuing ;  
But no trace of him.

*Cym.* To my greefe, I am  
16 The heyre of his Reward, which I will adde

---

195. *against their willes; so]* against their willes: so F2; against their willes: so F3, 4.  
196. *of one minde, and one minde]* F2; of one mind and one mind F3, 4.  
197. *of Gaolers and Galowies]* F2, 3; of Gaolers and Gallowses F4. *I speake]* F2; I speak F3, 4.  
198-9. *a preferment in't]* F3, 4; a preferment int F2.  
*Scena Quinta]* F3, 4; *Scena* Quinta F2.  
1. *the Gods]* F2; the gods F3, 4.

2. *woe is my]* F2; wo is my F3, 4.  
4. *Whose ragges]* F2; whose rags F3, 4. *gilded Armes]* F2, 3; gilded Arms F4. *whose naked brest]* F2, 3; whose naked breast F4.  
5. *Targes of prooffe]* F2; Targes of proof F3, 4.  
6. *that can finde him]* F2; that can find him F3, 4.  
9. *in so poore]* F2; in so poor F3, 4.  
10. *that promist nought]* F2; that promis'd nought F3, 4.

11. *poore lookes]* F2; poor looks F3, 4.  
12. *No tydings of him]* F2; no tidings of him F3, 4.  
13. *He hath bin search'd]* F2, 3; he hath been search'd F4. *dead, & liuing]* dead and living F2, 3, 4.  
15. *my greefe]* my grieve F2; my grief F3, 4.  
16. *The heyre]* F2; The heir F3, 4. *of his Reward]* F2; of his reward F3, 4. *will adde]* F2, 3; will add F4.

To you (the Liuer, Heart, and Braine of Britaine)  
By whom (I grant) she liues. 'Tis now the time  
To aske of whence you are. Report it.

[p. 395,  
COL. 1]

*Bel.* Sir,

20

In Cambria are we borne, and Gentlemen :  
Further to boast, were neyther true, nor modest,  
Vnlesse I adde, we are honest.

*Cym.* Bow your knees :

24

Arise my Knights o'th' Battell, I create you  
Companions to our person, and will fit you  
With Dignities becomming your estates.

*Enter Cornelius and Ladies.*

There's businesse in these faces : why so sadly  
Greet you our Victory ? you looke like Romaines,  
And not o'th' Court of Britaine.

28

*Corn.* Hayle great King,

To sowe your happinesse, I must report  
The Queene is dead.

32

*Cym.* Who worse then a Physitian

Would this report become ? But I confider,  
By Med'cine life may be prolong'd, yet death  
Will seize the Doctor too. How ended she ?

36

*Cor.* With horror, madly dying, like her life,  
Which (being cruell to the world) concluded  
Most cruell to her selfe. What she confest,

40

17. *Heart, and Braine of Britaine*] heart, and Braine of Britaine F2; Heart, and Brain of Britain F3, 4.  
18. *'Tis now*] F2; Tis now F3, 4.  
19. *To aske*] F2; To ask F3, 4.  
20. *Bel. Sir*] F2, 3; Bellarius. Sir F4.  
21. *are we borne*] F2; are we born F3, 4.  
23. *Vnlesse I adde*] F2, 3; Unless I add F4.  
24-5. *knees: Arise*] F2, 3; knees, Arise F4.  
25. *Knights o'th' Battell*] Knights o'th' Battell F2; Knights o'th'

Battle F3, 4.  
27. *becomming your*] F2; becoming your F3, 4.  
28. *There's businesse*] F2, 3; There's business F4.  
29. *like Romaines*] like Romanes F2; like the Romans F3, 4.  
30. *o'th' Court*] F4; 'oth Court F2, 3. *of Britaine*] F2; of Britain F3, 4.  
31. *Hayle great King*] F2; Hail great King F3, 4.  
32. *To sowe your happinesse*] F2, 3; To sowe your happiness F4.  
33. *The Queene is*] F2; The Queen is F3, 4.

34. *Who worse then*] Whom worse then F2, 3; Whom worse than F4. *a Physitian*] F2, 3; a Physician F4.  
35. *become? But*] become: but F2; become; but F3, 4.  
36. *life may be*] F2, 3; Life may be F4. *yet death*] F2, 3; yet Death F4.  
38. *With horror*] F2, 3; With horreur F4. *like her life*] F2, 3; like her self F4.  
39. *to the world*] F2, 3; to the World F4.  
40. *cruell to her selfe*] F2; cruell to her self F3; cruel to her self F4.

[p. 395, I will report, so please you. These her Women  
COL. 1] Can trip me, if I erre, who with wet cheekes

Were present when she finish'd.

44 *Cym.* Prythee fay.

*Cor.* First, she confest she neuer lou'd you : onely  
Affected Greatnesse got by you : not you :  
Married your Royalty, was wife to your place :

[COL. 2] Abhorr'd your person.

*Cym.* She alone knew this :

And but she spoke it dying, I would not  
Beleeue her lips in opening it. Proceed.

52 *Corn.* Your daughter, whom she bore in hand to loue  
With such integrity, she did confesse  
Was as a Scorpion to her fight, whose life  
(But that her flight preuented it) she had  
56 Tane off by poyson.

*Cym.* O most delicate Fiend !

Who is't can reade a Woman ? Is there more ?

*Corn.* More Sir, and worse. She did confesse she had  
60 For you a mortall Minerall, which being tooke,  
Should by the minute feede on life, and ling'ring,  
By inches waste you. In which time, she purpos'd  
By watching, weeping, tendance, kissing, to  
64 Orecome you with her shew; and in time  
(When she had fitted you with her craft, to worke  
Her Sonne into th'adoption of the Crowne :

42. *if I erre*] F2, 3; if I err F4.  
43. *with wet cheekes*] F2; with wet  
cheeks F3; with wet Cheeks  
F4.  
43. *Were present*] F2, 3; Were-  
present F4.  
44. *Prythee say*] Prethee say F2;  
Prithee F3, 4.  
45. *you : onely*] F2; you : only  
F3, 4.  
46. *Affected Greatnesse*] F2, 3;  
Affected Greatness F4.  
47. *was wife to*] F2, 3; was Wife  
to F4.  
51. *Beleeue*] Beleeve F2; Believe

F3, 4. *her lips in*] F2, 3; her  
Lips in F4.  
52. *Corn. Your daughter*] F3;  
Conn. Your daughter F2; Corn  
your Daughter F4.  
53. *she did confesse*] F2, 3; she  
did confess F4.  
56. *by poyson*] F2; by poison F3,  
4.  
57. *delicate Fiend*] F4. delicate  
fiend F2, 3.  
58. *Who is't*] F3, 4; Who ist F2.  
59. *can reade*] F2; can read F3, 4.  
59. *More Sir, and*] F2; More,  
sir, and F3; More Sir, and F4.

*confesse she had*] F2, 3; con-  
fess she had F4.  
60. *a mortall Minerall*] F2; a  
mortall Mineral F3, 4. *being  
tooke*] F2; being took F3, 4.  
61. *feede on life*] F2; feed on life  
F3, 4. *and ling'ring*] and ling-  
ring F2, 3, 4.  
64. *Orecome you*] F2; O'recome  
you F3, 4. *shew; and in time*  
shew: yes and in time F2, 3, 4.  
65. *to worke*] F2; to work F3, 4.  
66. *Her Sonne*] F2; her Son F3,  
4. *of the Crowne*] F2; of the  
Crown F3, 4.

But fayling of her end by his strange abſence,  
Grew thameleſſe deſperate, open'd (in deſpight  
Of Heauen, and Men) her purpoſes : repented  
The euils ſhe hatch'd, were not effected : ſo  
Diſpayring, dyed.

[p. 395,  
COL. 2]

*Cym.* Heard you all this, her Women ?

72

*La.* We did, ſo pleaſe your Highneſſe.

*Cym.* Mine eyes

Were not in fault, for ſhe was beautifull :

Mine eares that heare her flattery, nor my heart,

76

That thought her like her ſeeming. It had beene vicious

To haue miſtruſted her : yet (Oh my Daughter)

That it was folly in me, thou mayſt ſay,

And proue it in thy feeling. Heauen mend all.

80

*Enter Lucius, Iachimo, and other Roman priſoners,*

*Leonatus behind, and Imogen.*

Thou comm'ſt not *Caius* now for Tribute, that

The Britaines haue rac'd out, though with the loſſe

Of many a bold one : whoſe Kinſmen haue made fuite

That their good ſoules may be appeas'd, with ſlaughter

84

Of you their Captiues, which our ſelfe haue granted,

So thinke of your eſtate.

*Luc.* Conſider Sir, the chance of Warre, the day

Was yours by accident : had it gone with vs,

88

We ſhould not when the blood was cool, haue threatend

67. *But fayling of*] F2; But fail-  
ing of F3, 4.

68. *shameless desperate*] F2, 3;  
shameless desperate F4.

69. *Of Heauen*] of heauen F2, 3;  
of Heauen F4. and Men] F2;  
and men F3, 4.

71. *Dispayring, dyed*] F2; Dis-  
payring, died F3; Despairing,  
died F4.

73. *La. We did*] *Lad.* We did  
F2, 3, 4. *your Highnesse*] your  
highnesse F2, 3; your Highness  
F4.

74. *Mine eyes*] F2, 3; Mine Eyes  
F4.

75. *beautiful*] F2, 3; beautiful F4.

76. *Mine eares that heare her*]  
F2; Mine ears that heard her  
F3; Mine Ears that heard her  
F4.

76-77. *nor my heart, That*] F3, 4;  
nor my heart. That F2.

77. *It had beene vicious*] F2; It  
had been vitious F3, 4.

79. *thou mayst say*] F2; thou  
maist say F3, 4.  
*Roman prisoners*] F2, 3; Roman  
Prisoners F4.

81. *Thou comm'st not*] F2; Thou  
com'st not F3, 4.

82. *The Britaines haue*] The Bri-

taines haue F2; The Britains  
haue F3, 4. *with the losse*] F2,  
3; with the loss F4.

83. *made suite*] F2; made suit  
F3, 4.

84. *good soules*] F2; good so  
F3; good Souls F4.

85. *which our selfe*] F2; which  
our self F3, 4.

86. *So thinke of*] F2; So think of  
F3, 4. *your estate*] F2, 3; your  
Estate F4.

87. *Warre, the day*] F2; War  
the day F3, 4.

89. *blood was cool*] F2; bloud was  
cool F3, 4.

[p. 395, Our Prisoners with the Sword. But since the Gods  
COL. 2] Will haue it thus, that nothing but our liues

92 May be call'd ranfome, let it come : Sufficeth,  
A Roman, with a Romans heart can suffer :  
*Augufius* liues to thinke on't : and fo much  
For my peculiar care. This one thing onely

96 I will entreate, my Boy (a Britaine borne)  
Let him be ranfom'd : Neuer Mafter had  
A Page fo kinde, fo duteous, diligent,  
So tender ouer his occasions, true,

100 So feate, fo Nurfe-like : let his vertue ioyne  
With my request, which Ile make bold , your Highnesse  
Cannot deny : he hath done no Britaine harme,  
Though he haue feru'd a Roman. Saue him (Sir)

104 And spare no blood beside.

*Cym.* I haue surely feene him :

His fauour is familiar to me : Boy,  
Thou haft look'd thy felfe into my grace,

108 And art mine owne. I know not why, wherefore,  
To fay, liue boy : ne're thanke thy Mafter, liue ;  
And aske of *Cymbeline* what Boone thou wilt,  
Fitting my bounty, and thy fteate, Ile giue it :

[p. 396, Yea, though thou do demand a Prisoner  
COL. 1] The Nobleft tane.

*Imo.* I humbly thanke your Highnesse.

*Luc.* I do not bid thee begge my life, good Lad,

116 And yet I know thou wilt.

90. *the Gods*] the gods F2, 3, 4.  
94. *to thinke*] F2; to think F3, 4.  
95. *one thing onely*] F2; one thing  
only F3, 4.  
96. *I will entreate*] F2; I will  
entreat F3, 4. *a Britaine borne*  
F2; a Britaine born F3, 4.  
98. *A Page*] F2, 3; a Page F4.  
*so kinde*] F2; so kind F3, 4.  
100. *So feate*] F2; So feat F3, 4.  
*his vertue ioyne*] F2, 3; his vertue  
join F4.  
101. *Ile make*] F2; I'll make F3;

I'll make F4. *your Highnesse*  
your highnesse F2, 3; your  
Highness F4.  
102. *no Britaine harme*] F2; no  
Britain harme F3; no Britain  
harm F4.  
104. *no blood beside*] F2; no bloud  
beside F3, 4.  
105. *scene him*] F2; seen him  
F3, 4.  
107. *thy selfe*] F2; thy self F3, 4.  
108. *mine owne*] F2; mine own  
F3, 4.

110. *And aske of*] F2; and ask of  
F3, 4. *what Boone*] F2; what  
Boon F3, 4.  
111. *Ile giue it*] Ile give it F2;  
I'll give it F3; I'll give it F4.  
112. *thou do*] F3, 4; thou doe F2.  
114. *humbly thanke*] F2; humbly  
thank F3, 4. *your Highnesse*  
F2, 3; your Highness F4.  
115. *I do not*] F3, 4; I doe not  
F2. *bid thee begge*] F2; bid thee  
beg F3, 4.

*Imo.* No, no, alacke,  
There's other worke in hand : I see a thing  
Bitter to me, as death : your life, good Master,  
Must shuffle for it selfe. [p. 396,  
COL. 1]

*Luc.* The Boy disdaines me,  
He leaues me, scornes me : briefly dye their ioyes,  
That place them on the truth of Gyrls, and Boyes.  
Why stands he so perplex ? 120  
124

*Cym.* What would'st thou Boy ?  
I loue thee more, and more : thinke more and more  
What's best to aske. Know'st him thou look'st on? speak  
Wilt haue him liue? Is he thy Kin? thy Friend ? 128

*Imo.* He is a Romane, no more kin to me,  
Then I to your Highnesse, who being born your vassaile  
Am something neerer.

*Cym.* Wherefore ey'ft him so ? 132

*Imo.* Ile tell you (Sir) in priuate, if you please  
To giue me hearing.

*Cym.* I, with all my heart,  
And lend my best attention. What's thy name ? 136

*Imo.* Fidele Sir.

*Cym.* Thou'rt my good youth : my Page  
Ile be thy Master : walke with me : speake freely.

*Bel.* Is not this Boy reuiu'd from death ? 140

*Arui.* One Sand another

117. *no, alacke*] F2; no alack F3,  
4.  
118. *There's other worke*] Theres  
other worke F2; There's other  
work F3, 4.  
119. *as death*] F2, 3; as Death  
F4. *your life*] F2, 3; your Life  
F4.  
120. *for it selfe*] F2; for it self  
F3, 4.  
121. *Boy disdaines me*] F2; Boy  
disdains me F3, 4.  
122. *scornes me*] F2; scorns me  
F3, 4. *briefely*] F2; briefly  
F3, 4.  
123. *truth of Gyrls*] F2; truth of  
Girls F3, 4.  
124. *perplex*] F3, 4; perplex F2.

125. *What would'st*] F3, 4; What  
wouldst F2.  
126. *thinke more and more*] F2;  
think more and more F3, 4.  
127. *What's best to aske*] Whats  
best to ask F2; What's best to  
ask F3, 4. *Know'st him*] F3,  
4; Knowst him F2. *on ispeak*]  
F3, 4; on? speake F2.  
128. *thy Friend*] F4; thy friend  
F2, 3.  
129. *a Romane*] F2; a Roman  
F3, 4. *no more kin*] F2, 3; no  
more Kin F4.  
130. *your Highnesse*] F3; your  
highnesse F2; your Highness  
F4. *your vassaile*] F2; your  
vassail F3; your Vassal F4.

131. *something neerer*] F2; some-  
thing nearer F3, 4.  
133. *Ile tell you*] F2; I'll tell you  
F3; I'll tell you F4.  
136. *What's thy name*] F3, 4;  
Whats thy name F2.  
137. *Fidele Sir*] F2; Fidele, sir  
F3; Fidele, Sir F4.  
138. *youth : my*] youth, my F2,  
3, 4.  
139. *Ile be*] F2; I'll be F3; I'll  
be F4. *walke with*] F2; walk  
with F3, 4. *speake*] F2; speak  
F3, 4.  
140. *from death*] F2, 3; from  
Death F4.  
141. *One Sand*] One sand F2, 3,  
4.



[p. 396, Not more refembles that sweet Rosie Lad :  
COL. 1] Who dyed, and was *Fidele* : what thinke you ?

144 *Gui.* The fame dead thing aliuē.

*Bel.* Peace, peace, see further : he eyes vs not, forbearē  
Creatures may be alike : were't he, I am sure  
He would haue spoke to vs.

148 *Gui.* But we see him dead.

*Bel.* Be silent : let's see further.

*Pisa.* It is my Mistis :

Since she is liuing, let the time run on,

152 To good, or bad.

*Cym.* Come, stand thou by our side,  
Make thy demand alowd. Sir, step you forth,  
Giue answer to this Boy, and do it freely,  
156 Or by our Greatnesse, and the grace of it  
(Which is our Honor) bitter torture shall  
Winnow the truth from falshood. One speake to him.

*Imo.* My boone is, that this Gentleman may render

160 Of whom he had this Ring.

*Post.* What's that to him ?

*Cym.* That Diamond vpon your Finger, say  
How came it yours ?

164 *Iach.* Thou'lt torture me to leaue vnspoken, that  
Which to be spoke, wou'd torture thee.

*Cym.* How? me?

*Iach.* I am glad to be constrain'd to vtter that

168 Which torments me to conceale. By Villany  
I got this Ring : 'twas *Leonatus* Iewell,

143. *what thinke you*] F2; what think you F3, 4.

145. *further : he*] further ; he F2, 3, 4. *he eyes vs not*] he eyes us not F2, 3; he Eyes us not F4. *forbearē*] F2; forbear.F3, 4.

146. *were't he*] F2; wer't he F3, 4.

149. *let's see*] F3, 4; lets see F2.

154. *demand alowd*] F2; demand aloud F3, 4.

a—F1.

155. *this Boy*] F4; this boy F2, 3.

156. *by our Greatnesse*] F2; by your Greatnesse F3; by your Greatness F4.

157. *our Honor*] our honor F2; our honour F3, 4.

158. *One speake to him*] F2; On, speak to him F3, 4.

159. *My boone is*] F2; My boon is F3; My Boon is F4. *this*

*Gentleman may render*] this Gentleman may tender F2, 3,

4. 161. *What's that*] F3, 4; Whats that F2.

162. *your Finger*] F4; your finger F2, 3.

168. *to conceale*] F2; to conceal F3, 4.

169. *'twas Leonatus*] F3, 4; twas *Leonatus* F2.

Whom thou did'st banish : and which more may greeue [p. 396,  
As it doth me : a Nobler Sir, ne're liu'd (thee, COL. 1]

'Twixt sky and ground. Wilt thou heare more my Lord? 172

*Cym.* All that belongs to this.

*Iach.* That Paragon, thy daughter,

For whom my heart drops blood, and my false spirits

Quaile to remember. Giue me leaue, I faint. 176

*Cym.* My Daughter? what of hir? Renew thy strength

I had rather thou should'st liue, while Nature will, [COL. 2]

Then dye ere I heare more : friue man, and speake.

*Iach.* Vpon a time, vnhappy was the clocke 180

That strooke the houre : it was in Rome, accurst

The Mansion where : 'twas at a Feast, oh would

Our Viands had bin poyson'd (or at least

Thofe which I heau'd to head:) the good *Posthumus*, 184

(What should I say? he was too good to be

Where ill men were, and was the best of all

Among'st the rar'st of good ones) fitting sadly,

Hearing vs praise our Loues of Italy 188

For Beauty, that made barren the swell'd boast

Of him that best could speake : for Feature, laming

The Shrine of *Venus*, or straight-pight *Minerua*,

Postures, beyond breefe Nature. For Condition, 192

A shop of all the qualities, that man

Loues woman for, besides that hooke of Wiuing,

Fairenesse, which strikes the eye.

170. *did'st banish*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *didst banish* F<sub>2</sub>. *which more may greeue*] which more may grieve F<sub>2</sub>; which more may grieve F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *which . . . thee*] a separate line F<sub>4</sub>.  
171. *Sir, ne're*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Sir nere* F<sub>2</sub>. *ne're liu'd*] nere liu'd F<sub>2</sub>; nere liu'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *heare more*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear more F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
174. *thy daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; thy Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.  
175. *drops blood*] F<sub>2</sub>; drops bloud F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

176. *Quaile to*] F<sub>2</sub>; Quail to F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
177. *My Daughter*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; My Daught F<sub>2</sub>. *of hir*] of her F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
178. *should'st liue*] shouldst live F<sub>2</sub>; should'st live F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
179. *Then dye ere I heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; then die ere I hear F<sub>3</sub>; than die ere I hear F<sub>4</sub>. *and speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; and speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
180. *was the clocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; was the clock F<sub>3</sub>; was the Clock F<sub>4</sub>.  
181. *That strooke the houre*] F<sub>2</sub>; that strook the hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
182. *'twas at a Feast*] *'twas at a*

*feast* F<sub>2</sub>; *'twas at a feast* F<sub>3</sub>; *'twas at a Feast* F<sub>4</sub>.  
183. *bin poyson'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; bin poison'd F<sub>3</sub>; been poison'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
187. *the rar'st of*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; the rarst of F<sub>2</sub>.  
190. *could speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; could speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
193. *that man*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; that Man F<sub>4</sub>.  
194. *hooke of Wiuing*] hooke of Wiving F<sub>2</sub>; hook of Wiving F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
195. *Fairenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fairness F<sub>4</sub>. *the eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the Eye F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 396, *Cym.* I stand on fire. Come to the matter.

COL. 2] *Iach.* All too soone I thall,

Vnlesse thou would'st greene quickly. This *Posthumus*,

Most like a Noble Lord, in loue, and one

200 That had a Royall Louer, tooke his hint,

And ( not dispraising whom we prais'd, therein

He was as calme as vertue ) he began

His Mistris picture, which, by his tongue, being made,

204 And then a minde put in't, either our bragges

Were crak'd of Kitchen-Trulles, or his description

Prou'd vs vnspeaking fottes.

*Cym.* Nay, nay, to'th'purpose.

208 *Iach.* Your daughters Chastity, (there it beginnes)

He spake of her, as *Dian* had hot dreames,

And she alone, were cold : Whereat, I wretch

Made scruple of his praise, and wager'd with him

212 Peeces of Gold, 'gainst this, which then he wore

Vpon his honour'd finger) to attaine

In suite the place of's bed, and winne this Ring

By hers, and mine Adultery : he (true Knight)

216 No lesse of her Honour confident

Then I did truly finde her, stakes this Ring,

And would so, had it beene a Carbuncle

Of Phæbus Wheele ; and might so safely, had it

197. *All too soone*] F2; All too soon F3, 4.

198. *would'st greene quickly*] wouldst greeue quickly F2; would'st grieve quickly F3, 4.

200. *a Royall Louer*] a Royall Lover F2, a Royal Lover F3, 4. *tooke his*] F2; took his F3, 4.

202. *calme as vertue*] F2, 3; calm as vertue F4.

204. *a minde put in't*] F3, 4; a mind put int F2. *either our bragges*] F2; either our brags F3, 4.

205. *Were crak'd*] F2; were crack'd F3, 4. *of Kitchen-Trulles*] F2; of Kitchen Trulls F3, 4. *his description*] F2, 3;

his Description F4.

206. *vnspeaking sottes*] F2; unspeaking sots F3; unspeaking Sots F4.

207. *to'th'purpose*] F2; to th'purpose F3, 4.

208. *Your daughters*] F2, 3; Your Daughters F4. *it beginnes*] it begins F2, 3, 4.

209. *hot dreames*] F2; hot dreams F3; hot Dreams F4.

210. *she alone, were cold*] she alone were cold F2, 3, 4.

211. *and wager'd with him*] and wag'd with him F2, 3, 4.

212. *Peeces of Gold*] F2; Pieces of Gold F3, 4. *'gainst this*] F3, 4; gainst this F2.

213. *honour'd finger*] honor'd finger F2, 3; honour'd Finger F4. *to attaine*] F2; to attain F3, 4.

214. *In suite*] F2; In suit F3, 4. *of's bed*] F3, 4; ofs bed F2. *and winne*] F2; and win F3, 4.

216. *her Honour confident*] her honor confident F2; her honour confident F3, 4.

217. *Then I did truly finde her*] F2; Then I did truly find her F3; Than I did truly find her F4.

218. *had it beene a*] F2; had it been a F3, 4.

219. *Phæbus Wheele*] F2; Phæbus Wheel F3, 4.

Bin all the worth of's Carre. Away to Britaine [p. 396,  
 Poste I in this designe : Well may you ( Sir ) COL. 2 ]  
 Remember me at Court, where I was taught  
 Of your chaste Daughter, the wide difference  
 'Twixt Amorous, and Villanous. Being thus quench'd 224  
 Of hope, not longing ; mine Italian braine,  
 Gan in your duller Britaine operate  
 Most vildely : for my vantage excellent.  
 And to be breefe, my practise so preuayl'd 228  
 That I return'd with simular prooffe enough,  
 To make the Noble *Leonatus* mad,  
 By wounding his beleefe in her Renowne,  
 With Tokens thus, and thus : auerring notes 232  
 Of Chamber-hangings, Pictures, this her Bracelet  
 (Oh cunning how I got) nay some markes  
 Of secret on her person, that he could not  
 But thinke her bond of Chastity quite crack'd, 236  
 I hauing 'tane the forfeyt. Whereupon,  
 Me thinkes I see him now.  
*Post.* I so thou do'st,  
 Italian Fiend. Aye me, most credulous Foole, 240  
 Egregious murtherer, Theefe, any thing  
 That's due to all the Villaines past, in being  
 To come. O giue me Cord, or knife, or poyson,

220. *worth of's Carre*] worth of's Carre F2; worth of's Car F3, 4.  
 221. *Poste I in this designe*] F2; Post I in this designe F3; Post I in this design F4.  
 223. *chaste Daughter*] F2; chaste Daughter F3, 4.  
 224. *'Twixt Amorous*] F3, 4; Twixt Amorous F2.  
 225. *Italian braine*] F2; Italian brain F3, 4.  
 226. *Gan in*] F2; 'Gan in F3, 4. *duller Britaine operate*] duller Britaine operate F2; duller Britaine operate F3, 4.  
 227. *Most vildely*] Most vildly F2, 3; Most vilely F4.  
 228. *And to be breefe*] And to be briefe F2; And to be brief F3, 4.

*so preuayl'd*] so preuayl'd F2; so preuail'd F3, 4.  
 229. *That I return'd*] F3, 4; that I return'd F2. *simular prooffe*] F2; simular proof F3, 4.  
 231. *his beleefe in*] his beliefe in F2; his belief in F3, 4. *her Renowne*] F2; her Renown F3, 4.  
 232. *thus : auerring*] thus : auerring F3, 4; thus : auerring F2.  
 233. *Of Chamber-hangings, Pictures*] Of Chamber hanging, Pictures F2, 3, 4.  
 234. *some markes*] F2; some marks F3, 4.  
 236. *But thinke*] F2; But think F3, 4. *quite crack'd*] F3, 4; quite crack'd F2.  
 237. *I hauing 'tane the forfeyt*]

I having tane the forfeyt F2; I having tane the forfeit F3, 4.  
 238. *Me thinkes I*] F2; Me thinks I F3, 4.  
 239. *I so thou do'st*] F3, 4; I, so thou dost F2.  
 240. *credulous Foole*] credulous foole F2; credulous fool F3; credulous Fool F4.  
 241. *Egregious murtherer*] F2, 3; Egregious Murtherer F4. *Theefe, any thing*] F2; Thief, any thing F3, 4.  
 242. *That's due*] F3, 4; thats due F2. *Villaines past*] F2; villains past F3, 4.  
 243. *Cord, or knife, or poyson*] F2; Cord knife or poison F3, 4.

[p. 397, Some vpright Iusticer. Thou King, send out  
COL. 1] For Torturors in genious : it is I

That all th'abhorred things o'th'earth amend  
By being woriè then they. I am *Posithumus*,

248 That kill'd thy Daughter : Villain-like, I lye,  
That caus'd a lesſer villaine then my ſelfe,  
A ſacrilegious Theefe to doo't. The Temple  
Of Vertue was ſhe ; yea, and ſhe her ſelfe.

252 Spit, and throw ſtones, caſt myre vpon me, ſet  
The dogges o'th'ſtreet to bay me : euery villaine  
Be call'd *Posithumus Leonatus*, and  
Be villany leſſe then 'twas. Oh *Imogen* !

256 My Queene, my life, my wife : oh *Imogen*,  
*Imogen*, *Imogen*.

*Imo*. Peace my Lord, heare, heare.

*Posl*. Shall's haue a play of this ?

260 Thou ſcornfull Page, there lye thy part.

*Piſ*. Oh Gentlemen, helpe,

Mine and your Miſtris : Oh my Lord *Posithumus*,

You ne're kill'd *Imogen* till now : helpe, helpe,

264 Mine honour'd Lady.

*Cym*. Does the world go round ?

*Poslh*. How comes theſe ſtaggers on mee ?

*Piſa*. Wake my Miſtris.

245. *For Torturors*] For Torturors F2; For tortures F3, 4.

246. *things o'th'earth*] things oth'earth F2, 3; things o'th'Earth F4.

248. *I villain-like*] Villaine-like F2; Villain-like F3, 4. *I lye*] F2; I lie F3, 4.

249. *a lesser villaine then my selfe*] F2; a lesser villain then my self F3; a lesser Villain than my self F4.

250. *A sacrilegious Theefe*] A sacrilegious Theefe F2; A sacrilegious Thief F3, 4.

251. *she; yea*] she; yea F2, 3, 4. *she her selfe*] F2; she her self F3, 4.

252. *Spit, and*] F4; Spet, and F2, 3.

253. *dogges o'th'street*] dogges oth'

street F2; dogs oth'street F3; Dogs o'th'street F4. *to bay me*] F2; to bait me F3, 4. *euery villaine*] every villaine F2; every Villain F3, 4.

254. *Be call'd*] F3, 4; Be call'd F2.

255. *Be villany*] F2, 3; Be Villainy F4. *then 'twas*] F3; then twas F2; than 'twas F4.

256. *My Queene*] F2; My Queen F3, 4. *my life, my wife*] F2, 3; my Life, my Wife F4.

258. *Lord, heare, heare*] F2; Lord, hear, hear F3, 4.

259. *Shall's haue*] Shalls have F2; Shall's haue F3, 4. *a play*] F2, 3; a Play F4.

260. *Thou scornfull*] F2, 3; Thou scornful F4. *there lye*] F2; there lie F3, 4.

261. *Piſ*] Pisa F2, 3, 4. *Oh Gentlemen, helpe*] Oh Gentleman, helpe F2; Oh Gentleman, help F3, 4.

262. *your Miſtris*] F2, 3; your Miſtris F4.

263. *You ne're kill'd*] F3, 4; You nere kill'd F2. *helpe, helpe*] F2; help help F3, 4.

264. *Mine honour'd Lady*] Mine honor'd Lady F2, 3; Mine honour'd Lady F4.

265. *Does the world*] F2, 3; Does the World F4. *go round*] F3, 4; goe round F2.

266. *stagger on mee*] staggers on me F2, 3, 4.

267. *Wake my Miſtris*] F3; Wake my Mistais F2; Wake my Miſtress F4.



*Cym.* If this be so, the Gods do meane to strike me  
To death, with mortall ioy. [p. 397,  
COL. 1]

*Pisa.* How fares my Mistris?

*Imo.* Oh get thee from my fight,  
Thou gau'ft me poyfon : dangerous Fellow hence, 272  
Breath not where Princes are.

*Cym.* The tune of *Imogen*.

*Pisæ.* Lady, the Gods throw stones of fulpher on me, if  
That box I gaue you, was not thought by mee 276  
A precious thing, I had it from the Queene.

*Cym.* New matter still.

*Imo.* It poyfon'd me.

*Corn.* Oh Gods ! 280

I left out one thing which the Queene confest,  
Which must approue thee honest. If *Pasanio*  
Haue ( said she ) giuen his Mistris that Confection  
Which I gaue him for Cordiall, she is seru'd, 284  
As I would serue a Rat.

*Cym.* What's this, *Cornelius*?

*Corn.* The Queene ( Sir ) very oft importun'd me  
To temper poysons for her, still pretending 288  
The satisfaction of her knowledge, onely  
In killing Creatures vilde , as Cats and Dogges  
Of no esteeme. I dreading, that her purpose  
Was of more danger, did compound for her 292  
A certaine stuffe, which being tane, would cease

268. *the Gods do*] the gods doe F2 ;  
the goods do F3, 4. *meane to*]  
F2 ; mean to F3, 4.  
269. *mortall ioy*] F2 ; mortal joy  
F3, 4.  
270. *my Mistris*] F2, 3 ; my Mis-  
tress F4.  
272. *Thou gau'st me poyson*] Thou  
gavst me poyson F2 ; Thou gav'st  
me poison F3, 4.  
275. *the Gods throw stones of sul-  
phur*] the gods throw stones of  
sulphure F2, 3 ; the gods throw  
stones of sulphur F4.  
276. *That box I*] F2, 3 ; That

Box I F4. *thought by mee*]  
thought by me F2, 3, 4.  
277. *A precious thing*] F2 ; A pre-  
tious thing F3, 4. *from the*  
*Queene*] F2 ; from the Queen  
F3, 4.  
280. *Oh Gods*] Oh gods F2, 3, 4  
282. *If Pasanio*] If *Pisanio* F2,  
3, 4.  
283. *his Mistris*] F2, 3 ; his Mis-  
triss F4.  
284. *for Cordiall*] F2 ; for Cor-  
dial F3, 4.  
286. *What's this*] F3, 4 ; Whats  
this F2.

287. *The Queene (Sir)*] F2 ; The  
Queen (Sir) F3, 4.  
288. *poysons for her*] F2 ; poisons  
for her F3, 4.  
289. *knowledge, onely*] F2 ; know-  
ledge only F3, 4.  
290. *Creatures vilde*] Creatures  
vild F3 ; Creatures vile F4.  
*Dogges*] F2 ; Dogs F3, 4.  
291. *esteeme. I*] esteeme, I F2,  
3, 4.  
293. *A certaine stuffe*] F2 ; A cer-  
tain stuff F3, 4. *being tane,*  
*would cease*] being tane would  
seize F2, 3, 4.



[p. 397, The present powre of life, but in short time,  
COL. 1] All Offices of Nature, should againe

296 Do their due Functions. Haue you tane of it?

*Imo.* Most like I did, for I was dead.

*Bel.* My Boyes, there was our error.

*Gui.* This is sure *Fidele*.

300 *Imo.* Why did you throw your wedded Lady fro you?

Thinke that you are vpon a Rocke, and now

Throw me againe.

*Pofl.* Hang there like fruite, my foule,

304 Till the Tree dye.

*Cym.* How now, my Flesh? my Childe?

What, mak'ft thou me a dullard in this Act?

Wilt thou not speake to me?

308 *Imo.* Your blessing, Sir.

*Bel.* Though you did loue this youth, I blame ye not,

[COL. 2] You had a motiue for't.

*Cym.* My teares that fall

312 Proue holy-water on thee; *Imogen*,

Thy Mothers dead.

*Imo.* I am forry for't, my Lord.

*Cym.* Oh, she was naught; and long of her it was

316 That we meet heere so strangely: but her Sonne

Is gone, we know not how, nor where.

*Pifa.* My Lord,

Now feare is from me, Ile speake troth. Lord *Cloten*

294. *present powre*] present power

F2, 3; 4.

295. *should againe*] F2; should

again F3, 4.

296. *Do their*] F3, 4; Doe their

F2.

298. *our error*] F2, 3; our error

F4.

301. *Thinke that you are vpon a*

*Rocke*] F2; Think that you are

upon a Rock F3, 4.

302. *Throw me againe*] F2; Throw

me again F3, 4.

303. *like fruite, my soule*] F2;

like fruit my soul F3; like Fruit

my Soul F4.

304. *the Tree*] F2, 3; the Tree

F4.

305. *my Childe*] my child F2, 3;

my Child F4.

307. *not speake to me*] F2; not

speake to me F3, 4.

308. *blessing, Sir*] F4; blessing Sir

F2; blessing, sir F3.

309. *I blame ye not*] F2, 3; I blame

you not F4.

310. *motiue for't*] F3, 4; motive

fort F2.

311. *teares that fall*] F2; tears

that fall F3, 4.

312. *holy-water on thee*] F2, 3;

Holy-water on thee F4.

313. *Mothers dead*] F2; Mother's

dead F3, 4.

315. *she was naught*] F2; she was

nought F3, 4.

316. *meet heere so*] F2; meet here

so F3, 4. *her Sonne*] F2; her

Son F3, 4.

319. *feare is from me*] F2; fear

is from me F3, 4. *Ile speake*

*troth*] F2; I'll speake troth F3;

I'll speake truth F4. *Lord Cloten*]

F4; Lord Clotten F2, 3.

Vpon my Ladies missing, came to me  
 With his Sword drawne, foam'd at the mouth, and fwoore  
 If I discouer'd not which way she was gone,  
 It was my instant death. By accident,  
 I had a feigned Letter of my Masters 324  
 Then in my pocket, which directed him  
 To seeke her on the Mountaines neere to Milford,  
 Where in a frenzie, in my Masters Garments  
 (Which he inforc'd from me) away he postes 328  
 With vnchaste purpose, and with oath to violate  
 My Ladies honor, what became of him,  
 I further know not.

*Gui.* Let me end the Story : I slew him there. 332  
*Cym.* Marry, the Gods forefend.

I would not thy good deeds, should from my lips  
 Plucke a hard sentence : Prythee valiant youth  
 Deny't againe. 336

*Gui.* I haue spoke it, and I did it.  
*Cym.* He was a Prince.

*Gui.* A most inciuill one. The wrongs he did mee  
 Were nothing Prince-like ; for he did prouoke me 340  
 With Language that would make me spurne the Sea,  
 If it could so roare to me. I cut off's head,  
 And am right glad he is not standing heere  
 To tell this tale of mine. 344

*Cym.* I am sorrow for thee :  
 By thine owne tongue thou art condemn'd, and must

321. *his Sword drawne*] F2 ; his sword drawn F3 ; his Sword drawn F4.  
 326. *To seeke her on the Mountaines*] F2 ; To seek her on the Mountains F3, 4. *neere to Milford*] F2 ; nere to Milford F3 ; near to Milford F4.  
 327. *Where in a frenzie*] Where in a frenzy F2, 3, 4.  
 328. *away he postes*] F2 ; away he posts F3, 4.  
 329. *With vnchaste purpose*] With unchaste purpose F2 ; With un-

chast purpose F3, 4. *with oath to*] F2, 3 ; with Oath to F4.  
 330. *honor*] F2 ; honour F3, 4.  
 333. *the Gods forefend*] the gods forefend F2, 3, 4.  
 334. *from my lips*] F2, 3 ; from my Lips F4.  
 335. *Plucke a hard*] F2 ; Pluck a hard F3, 4. *Prythee*] Prethee F2 ; Prithee F3, 4.  
 336. *Deny't againe*] F2 ; Deny't again F3, 4.  
 339. *most inciuill*] most incivil F2 ; most incivil F3, 4. *he did*

*mee*] he did me F2, 3, 4.  
 341. *spurne the Sea*] F2 ; spurn the Sea F3, 4.  
 342. *could so roare*] F2 ; could so roar F3, 4. *cut off's head*] F3 ; cut off's head F2 ; cut off's Head F4.  
 343. *standing heere*] standing here F2, 3, 4.  
 345. *I am sorrow for thee*] I am sorry for thee F2 ; I am sorry for thee F3, 4.  
 346. *owne tongue*] F2 ; own tongue F3, 4.

[p. 397, Endure our Law : Thou'rt dead.

col. 2] *Imo.* That headlesse man I thought had bin my Lord

*Cym.* Binde the Offender,

And take him from our presence.

*Bel.* Stay, Sir King.

352 This man is better then the man he flew,

As well descended as thy selfe, and hath

More of thee merited, then a Band of *Clotens*

Had euer scarre for. Let his Armes alone,

356 They were not borne for bondage.

*Cym.* Why old Soldier :

Wilt thou vndoo the worth thou art vnpayd for

By tasting of our wrath ? How of descent

360 As good as we ?

*Arui.* In that he spake too farre.

*Cym.* And thou shalt dye for't.

*Bel.* We will dye all three,

364 But I will proue that two one's are as good

As I haue giuen out him. My Sonnes, I must

For mine owne part, vnfold a dangerous speech,

Though haply well for you.

368 *Arui.* Your danger's ours.

*Guid.* And our good his.

*Bel.* Haue at it then, by leaue

Thou hadd'st ( great King ) a Subiect, who

372 Was call'd *Belarius*.

347. *Thou'rt dead*] F<sub>4</sub> ; thou'rt dead F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

348. *headlesse man*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; headlesse man F<sub>4</sub>. *had bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; had been F<sub>4</sub>.

349. *Binde the Offender*] Bind the Offender F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Bind the offender F<sub>4</sub>.

352. *better then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; better than F<sub>4</sub>.

353. *as thy selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; as thy self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

354. *then a Band of Clotens*] F<sub>2</sub> ; then a band of Clotens F<sub>3</sub> ; than a Band of Clotens F<sub>4</sub>.

355. *Had euer scarre for*] had

euer scarre for F<sub>2</sub> ; had euer scar for F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *his Armes alone*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; his Arms alone F<sub>4</sub>.

357. *Why old Soldier*] Why old Souldier F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

358. *Wilt thou vndoo*] Wilt thou undooe F<sub>2</sub> ; Wilt thou undo F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thou art vnpayd for*] F<sub>2</sub> ; thou art unpaid for F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

361. *Arui*] Arvi F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Arv F<sub>4</sub>. *spake too farre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; spake too far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

362. *dye for't*] F<sub>2</sub> ; die for't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

363. *dye all*] F<sub>2</sub> ; die all F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

364. *But I will proue that two*

*one's*] But I will prove that two on's F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

365. *My Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

366. *For mine owne part*] F<sub>2</sub> ; For mine own part F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dangerous speech*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; dangerous Speech F<sub>4</sub>.

368. *Arui. Your*] Arvi. Your F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Arv. Your F<sub>4</sub>. *Your danger's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Your dangers F<sub>2</sub>.

371. *Thou hadd'st*] Thou hadst F<sub>2</sub> ; Thou had'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

372. *Was call'd Belarius*] F<sub>3</sub> ; Was call'd Belarius F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

*Cym.* What of him? He is a banish'd Traitor.

[p. 397,  
COL. 2]

*Bel.* He it is, that hath

Affum'd this age : indeed a banish'd man,

I know not how, a Traitor.

[p. 398,  
COL. 1]

*Cym.* Take him hence,

The whole world shall not saue him.

*Bel.* Not too hot ;

First pay me for the Nurfing of thy Sonnes,

380

And let it be confiscate all, so soone

As I haue recey'd it.

*Cym.* Nurfing of my Sonnes?

*Bel.* I am too blunt, and sawcy : heere's my knee :

384

Ere I arife, I will preferre my Sonnes,

Then spare not the old Father. Mighty Sir,

Thefe two young Gentlemen that call me Father,

And thinke they are my Sonnes, are none of mine,

388

They are the yssue of your Loynes, my Liege,

And blood of your begetting.

*Cym.* How? my Issue.

*Bel.* So sure as you, your Fathers : I (old *Morgan*)

392

Am that *Belarius*, whom you sometime banish'd :

Your pleasure was my neere offence, my punishment

It selfe, and all my Treason that I suffer'd,

Was all the harme I did. These gentle Princes

396

(For such, and so they are) these twenty yeares

Haue I train'd vp ; those Arts they haue, as I

373. *a banish'd Traitor*] a banish'd traitor F<sub>3</sub> ; a banish'd Traitor F<sub>4</sub>.

375. *this age*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; this Age F<sub>4</sub>.

376. *a Traitor*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; a Traitor F<sub>4</sub>.

378. *whole world*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; whole World F<sub>4</sub>.

380. *of thy Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; of thy Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

382. *As I haue recey'd it*] as I haue receiv'd it F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

383. *of my Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; of my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

384. *heere's my knee*] heeres my knee F<sub>2</sub> ; here's my knee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

385. *preferre my Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; preferre my Sons F<sub>3</sub> ; prefer my Sons F<sub>4</sub>.

387. *me Father*] F<sub>4</sub> ; me father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

388. *And thinke they are my Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; and think they are my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

389. *the yssue of your Loynes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; the issue of your Loynes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

390. *And blood of*] F<sub>2</sub> ; and blood

of F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

392. *your Fathers*] F<sub>4</sub> ; your fathers F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

393. *that Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub> ; that Belarius F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

394. *was my neere offence*] F<sub>2</sub> ; was my near offence F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

395. *all my Treason that I*] F<sub>3</sub> ; all my Treason thaa I F<sub>2</sub> ;

all my treason that I F<sub>3</sub>.

396. *all the harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; all the harm F<sub>4</sub>.

397. *these twenty yeares*] these twenty yeeres F<sub>2</sub> ; these twenty yeares F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 398, Could put into them. My breeding was ( Sir )

COL. 1] As your Highnesse knowes : Their Nurfe *Euriphile*  
( Whom for the Theft I wedded ) stole these Children  
Vpon my Banishment : I mou'd her too't,  
Hauing recey'd the punishment before

404 For that which I did then. Beaten for Loyaltie,  
Excited me to Treason. Their deere losse,  
The more of you 'twas felt, the more it shap'd  
Vnto my end of stealing them. But gracious Sir,

408 Heere are your Sonnes againe, and I must loose  
Two of the sweet'ft Companions in the World.  
The benediction of these couering Heauens  
Fall on their heads liks dew, for they are worthie

412 To in-lay Heauen with Starres.

*Cym.* Thou weep'ft, and speak'ft :

The Seruice that you three haue done, is more  
Vnlike, then this thou tell'ft. I lost my Children,

416 If these be they, I know not how to with  
A payre of worthier Sonnes.

*Bel.* Be pleas'd awhile ;

This Gentleman, whom I call *Polidore*,

420 Most worthy Prince, as yours, is true *Guilderius* :

This Gentleman, my *Cadwall*, *Arviragus*.

Your yonger Princely Son, he Sir, was lapt

In a most curious Mantle, wrought by th'hand

424 Of his Queene Mother, which for more probation  
I can with ease produce.

400. *Highnesse*] F2, 3; Highness  
F4. *knowes: Their*] knowes,  
Their F2; knows, Their F3, 4.  
402. *her too't*] F2, 3; her too't  
F4.  
404. *Beaten for Loyaltie*] Beaten  
for Loyalty F2, 3, 4.  
405. *to Treason*] F2, 4; to treason  
F3. *Their deere losse*] F2; Their  
dear losse F3; Their dear loss  
F4.  
406. *you 'twas felt*] F3, 4; you  
'twas felt F2.

408. *Sonnes againe*] F2; Sons  
again F3, 4. *must loose*] F2, 3;  
must lose F4.  
409. *Two of the*] F2, 3; Two of  
the F4. *sweet'st Companions*] F3, 4; sweetest Companions F2.  
410. *couering Heauens*] F4; cover-  
ing heavens F2, 3.  
411. *on their heads*] F2, 3; on  
their Heads F4. *for they are  
worthie*] for they are worthy  
F2, 3, 4.  
412. *Heauen with Starres*] hea-

ven with Starres F2; heaven  
with Starrs F3; Heaven with  
Stars F4.

413. *Thou weep'st, and speak'st*] F3, 4; Thou weepst and speakst  
F2.

415. *then this thou tell'st*] F3;  
then this thou tellst F2; than  
this thou tell'st F4. *my Chil-  
dren*] F4; my children F2, 3.

422. *he Sir*] F2, 4; he sir F3.

424. *Queene Mother*] F2; Queen  
Mother F3, 4.



*Cym.* Guiderius had  
Vpon his necke a Mole, a fanguine Starre,  
It was a marke of wonder.

[p. 398,

COL. 1]

428

*Bel.* This is he,  
Who hath vpon him still that naturall stampe :  
It was wife Natures end, in the donation  
To be his euidence now.

432

*Cym.* Oh, what am I  
A Mother to the byrth of three ? Nere Mother  
Reioyc'd deliuerance more : Bleft, pray you be,  
That after this strange starting from your Orbes,  
You may reigne in them now : Oh *Imogen*,  
Thou hast lost by this a Kingdome.

436

*Imo.* No, my Lord :  
I haue got two Worlds by't. Oh my gentle Brothers,  
Haue we thus met ? Oh neuer fay heereafter  
But I am truest speaker. You call'd me Brother  
When I was but your Sister : I you Brothers,  
When we were so indeed.

440

[COL. 2]

444

*Cym.* Did you ere meete ?

*Arui.* I my good Lord.

*Gui.* And at first meeting lou'd,  
Continew'd so, vntill we thought he dyed.

448

*Corn.* By the Queenes Dramme she swallow'd.

*Cym.* O rare instinct !

When shall I heare all through ? This fierce abridgment,

427. *Vpon his necke*] F2; Upon his neck F3; Upon his Neck F4.  
428. *a marke of*] F2; a mark of F3, 4.  
430. *that naturall stampe*] F2; that naturall stamp F3; that natural stamp F4.  
432. *his euidence*] his euidence F2, 3; his Evidence F4.  
434. *to the byrth of*] F2; to the birth of F3, 4. *Nere Mother*] F2, 3; Ne're Mother F4.  
435. *more : Bleft*] more; Bleft

F2, 3, 4.  
436. *your Orbes*] F2; your Orbs F3, 4.  
437. *reigne in them*] F2; reign in them F3, 4.  
438. *a Kingdome*] F2, 3; a Kingdom F4.  
440. *two Worlds by't*] two Worlds byt F2; two worlds by't F3; two Worlds by't F4.  
441. *say heereafter*] F2; say here after F3, 4.  
442. *truest speaker*] F2, 3; truest Speaker F4. *You call'd me*] F3, 4; you call'd me F2.

443. *I you Brothers*] I you Brother F2, 3, 4.  
445. *ere meete*] F2; ere meet F3, 4.  
446. *Arui. I*] Arvi. I F2, 3; Arv. I F4.  
448. *Continew'd so*] Continueud so F2; Contin'u'd so F3, 4. *vntill we thought he dyed*] Vntill we thought he dyed F2; untill we thought he died F3; until we thought he died F4.  
449. *Queenes Dramme*] F2; Queens Dram F3, 4.



- [p. 398, Hath to it Circumstantiall branches, which  
col. 2.] Distinction should be rich in. Where? how liu'd you?  
And when came you to serue our Romane Captiue?  
How parted with your Brother? How first met them?  
456 Why fled you from the Court? And whether these?  
And your three motiues to the Battaile? with  
I know not how much more should be demanded,  
And all the other by-dependances  
460 From chance to chance? But nor the Time, nor Place  
Will serue our long Interrogatories. See,  
*Pofthumus* Anchors vpon *Imogen*;  
And she (like harmlesse Lightning) throwes her eye  
464 On him: her Brothers, Me: her Master hitting  
Each obiect with a Ioy: the Counter-change  
Is feuerally in all. Let's quit this ground,  
And sinoake the Temple with our Sacrifices.  
468 Thou art my Brother, so wee'l hold thee euer.  
*Imo.* You are my Father too, and did releue me:  
To see this gracious season.  
*Cym.* All ore-joy'd  
472 Saue these in bonds, let them be ioyfull too,  
For they shall taste our Comfort.  
*Imo.* My good Master, I will yet do you seruice.  
*Luc.* Happy be you.  
476 *Cym.* The forlorne Souldier, that no Nobly fought  
He would haue well becom'd this place, and grac'd  
The thankings of a King.

452. *Circumstantiall branches*] F2; Circumstantial branches F3, 4.  
454. *our Romane*] F2; our Roman F3, 4.  
457. *to the Battaile*] F2; to the Battle F3, 4.  
460. *But nor the Time, nor Place*] But nor the time, nor place F2; But not the time, nor place F3, 4.  
463. *harmlesse Lightning*] F2, 3; harmless lightning F4. *throwes*

*her eye*] F2; throws her eye F3; throws her Eye F4.  
464. *her Brothers*] F4; her brothers F2, 3.  
466. *Let's quit*] F3, 4; Lets quite F2.  
467. *And smoake*] F2; and smoke F3, 4.  
469. *You are my Father too*] You are my Mother too F2, 3, 4. *and did releue me*] and did releue me F2; and did releue me F3, 4.

470. *gracious season.*] F2, 3; gracious season! F4.  
472. *joyfull too*] F2, 3; joyful too F4.  
473. *shall taste our*] F2, 3; shall tast our F4.  
474. *yet do you*] F3, 4; yet doe you F2.  
476. *The forlorne Souldier*] F2; The forlorn Souldier F3, 4. *that no Nobly fought*] that so nobly fought F2, 3, 4.

*Post.* I am Sir

[p. 398,  
COL. 2]

The Souldier that did company these three  
In poore beseeching : 'twas a fitment for  
The purpose I then follow'd. That I was he,  
Speake *Iachimo*, I had you downe, and might  
Haue made you finish.

484

*Iach.* I am downe againe :

But now my heauie Conscience sinks my knee,  
As then your force did. Take that life, beseech you  
Which I so often owe : but your Ring first,  
And heere the Bracelet of the truest Princessse  
That euer swore her Faith.

488

*Post.* Kneele not to me :

The powre that I haue on you, is to spare you :  
The malice towards you, to forgiue you. Linc  
And deale with others better.

492

*Cym.* Nobly doom'd :

Wee'l learne our Freeneffe of a Sonne-in-Law :  
Pardon's the word to all.

496

*Arui.* You holpe vs Sir,

As you did meane indeed to be our Brother,  
Ioy'd are we, that you are.

500

*Post.* Your Seruant Princes. Good my Lord of Rome

Call forth your Sooth-fayer : As I slept, me thought  
Great Iupiter vpon his Eagle back'd

Appear'd to me, with other sprightly shewes

504

479. *I am Sir*] F2 ; I am, sir F3 ;

I am, Sir F4.

480. *The Souldier*] The souldier

F2, 3, 4. *that did company*]

F2, 3 ; that did Company F4.

481. *'twas a fitment*] F3, 4 ; twas

a fitment F2.

483. *I had you downe*] F2 ; I had

you down F3, 4.

484. *made you finish*] made your

finish F2, 3, 4.

485. *I am downe againe*] F2 ; I

am down again F3, 4.

486. *heauie Conscience*] heavy

Conscience F2, 3, 4. *sinks my*

*knee*] F2 ; sinks my knee F3, 4.

487. *that life*] F2, 3 ; that Life

F4.

489. *And heere the Bracelet of*]

F2 ; And here your Bracelet of]

F3, 4. *truest Princessse*] F2, 3 ;

truest Princess F4.

490. *swore her Faith*] F4 ; swore

her faith F2, 3.

491. *Kneele not*] F2 ; Kneel not

F3, 4.

492. *The powre that*] F2 ; The

power that F3, 4. *on you, is to*]

F2 ; on you is to F3, 4.

494. *deale with others*] F2 ; deal

with others F3, 4.

496. *Wee'l learne*] F2 ; We'll

learn F3, 4. *our Freeneffe of a*

*Sonne-in-Law*] F2 ; our Free-

nesse of a Son-in-Law F3 ; Our

Freeneff of a Son-in-Law F4.

497. *Pardon's the word*] F3, 4 ;

Pardons the word F2.

498. *Arui. You*] Arui. You F2, 3 ;

Arv. You F4. *You holpe vs*

*Sir*] F2 ; You holp us, sir F3,

4.

499. *you did meane*] F2 ; you did

mean F3, 4.

501. *Your Seruant Princes*] Your

Servant, Princes F2, 3, 4.

504. *sprightly shewes*] F2 ; spright-

ly shews F3, 4.

[p. 398, Of mine owne Kindred. When I wak'd, I found

COL. 2] This Labell on my bosome ; whose containing

Is so from sense in hardnesse, that I can

[p. 993, Make no Collection of it. Let him shew

COL. 1] His skill in the construction.

*Luc. Philarmonus.*

*Sooth. Heere, my good Lord.*

512 *Luc. Read, and declare the meaning.*

*Reades.*

When as a Lyons whelp, shall to himselfe vnknown, without seeking finde, and bee embrac'd by a peece of tender Ayre : And when from a stately Cedar shall be lopt branches,  
516 which being dead many yeares, shall after reuiue, bee ioyned to the old Stocke, and freshly grow, then shall Posthumus end his miseries, Britaine be fortunate, and flourish in Peace and Plentie.

Thou *Leonatus* art the Lyons Whelp,

520 The fit and apt Construction of thy name

Being *Leonatus*, doth import so much:

The peece of tender Ayre, thy vertuous Daughter,

Which we call *Mollis Aer*, and *Mollis Aer*

524 We terme it *Mulier* ; which *Mulier* I diuine

Is this most constant Wife, who euen now

Answering the Letter of the Oracle,

Vnknowne to you vnfought, were clipt about

528 With this most tender Aire.

506. *This Labell*] F2, 3; this Label F4.

507. *in hardnesse*] F2, 3; in hardness F4.

510. *Philarmonus*] Philharmonus F2, 3, 4.

511. *Heere, my*] F2: Here my F3, 4.

*Reades*] F2: Reads F3, 4.

513. *a Lyons whelp*] F2; a Lyon's whelp F3, 4. *shall to himselfe*] F2; shall to himself F3, 4.

514. *seeking finde, and bee*] seek-

ing find and be F2, 3, 4. *a peece*] a peece F3, 4.

514-15. *of tender Ayre*] F2; of tender Air F3, 4.

516. *many yeares*] F2, 3; many yeares F4. *bee ioyned*] be joynted F2, 3, 4.

516-17. *to the old Stocke*] F2; to the old Stock F3, 4.

518. *Britaine be*] F2: Britain be F3, 4. *and Plentie*] and Plenty F2, 3, 4.

519. *Thou Leonatus*] F2, 3; Thou,

*Leonatus* F4. *the Lyons Whelp*] F2; the Lyon's Whelp F3, 4.

522. *The peece of tender Ayre*] F2; The peece of tender Air F3, 4.

*thy vertuous Daughter*] thy vertuous daughter F2; thy vertuous daughter F3, 4.

524. *We terme it*] F2; We term it F3, 4.

527. *Vnknowne to you*] F2; Unknown to you F3, 4.

528. *tender Aire*] F2; tender Air F3, 4.

*Cym.* This hath some seeming.

[P. 993,  
COL. 1]

*Sooth.* The lofty Cedar, Royall *Cymbeline*  
Perfonates thee : And thy lopt Branches, point  
Thy two Sonnes forth : who by *Belarius* stolne  
For many yeares thought dead, are now reuiu'd  
To the Maiesticke Cedar ioyn'd; whose Issue  
Promifes Britaine, Peace and Plenty.

532

[COL. 2]

*Cym.* Well,

536

My Peace we will begin : And *Caius Lucius*,  
Although the Victor, we submit to *Cæsar*,  
And to the Romane Empire ; promising  
To pay our wonted Tribute, from the which  
We were diffwaded by our wicked Queene,  
Whom heauens in Iustice both on her, and hers,  
Haue laid most heauy hand.

540

*Sooth.* The fingers of the Powres aboue, do tune  
The harmony of this Peace : the Vision  
Which I made knowne to *Lucius* ere the stroke  
Of yet this scarfe-cold-Battaile, at this instant  
Is full accomplish'd. For the Romaine Eagle  
From South to West, on wing soaring aloft  
Lessen'd her selfe, and in the Beames o'th'Sun  
So vanish'd ; which fore-shew'd our Princely Eagle  
Th'Imperiall *Cæsar*, should againe vnite  
His Fauour, with the Radiant *Cymbeline*,

544

548

552

530. *Royall Cymbeline*] F2; Royal  
Cymbeline F3, 4.

532. *Thy two Sonnes*] F2, 3; Thy  
two Sons F4. *Belarius stolne*  
F2; *Belarius stoln* F3; *Bellarius*  
stoln F4.

533. *many yeares*] F2, 3; many  
years F4.

534. *the Maiesticke Cedar ioyn'd*  
the Maiesticke Cedar joynd F2;  
the Maiestick Cedar joynd F3;  
the Maiestick Cedar join'd F4.

539. *the Romane Empire*] F2;  
the Roman Empire F3, 4. *Em-  
pire; promising*] Empire: pro-  
mising F2, 3, 4.

541. *our wicked Queene*] F2; our

wicked Queen F3, 4.

542. *Whom heauens in Iustice*  
Whom heavens in Justice F2;  
Whom Heavens in Justice F3,  
4.

544. *The fingers of the Powres*  
*aboue*] The fingers of the Powres  
above F2; The fingers of the  
Powers above F3; The Fingers  
of the Powers above F4. *do*  
*tune*] F3, 4; doe tune F2.

545. *The harmony of*] F2, 3; The  
Harmony of F4.

546. *knowne to Lucius*] F2; known  
to Lucius F3, 4. *ere the stroke*  
F2; e're the stroke F3, 4.

547. *Of yet this scarce-cold Bat-*

*taile*] F2; Of this yet scarce-  
cold Battel F3, 4.

548. *the Romaine Eagle*] the Ro-  
mane Eagle F2; the Roman  
Eagle F3, 4.

549. *on wing*] F2, 3; on Wing  
F4.

550. *Lessen'd her selfe*] F2; Less-  
en'd her self F3, 4. *Beames*  
*o'th'Sun*] F3; Beames oth'Sun  
F2.

552. *Th'Imperiall Cæsar*] F2;  
The Imperial Cæsar F3, 4.  
*should againe*] F2; should again  
F3, 4.

553. *His Fauour, with*] His fauour  
with F2, 3, 4.

[p. 993, Which shines heere in the West.

COL. 2] *Cym.* Laud we the Gods,

556 And let our crooked Smoakes climbe to their Noftrils

From our blest Altars. Publish we this Peace

To all our Subiects. Set we forward : Let

A Roman, and a Brittish Ensigne waue

560 Friendly together : so through *Luds-Towne* march,

And in the Temple of great Iupiter

Our Peace wee'l ratifie : Seale it with Feasts.

Set on there : Neuer was a Warre did cease

564 (Ere bloodie hands were wath'd) with such a Peace.

*Exeunt.*

554. *heere in*] here in F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

555. *we the Gods*] we the gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

556. *our crooked Smoakes*] F<sub>2</sub>; our crooked Smoaks F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *climbe to their*] F<sub>2</sub>; climb to their F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

557. *this Peace*] this peace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

559. *a Brittish Ensigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; a Brittish Ensign F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

560. *together : so*] together; so F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Luds-Towne march*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Luds-Towne march F<sub>2</sub>.

562. *wee'l ratifie*] we'll ratifie F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Seale it with Feasts*] Seal

it with feasts F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Seal it with feasts F<sub>4</sub>.

563. *was a Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; was a War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

564. *Ere bloodie hands*] Ere bloody hands F<sub>2</sub>; Ere bloody hands F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

FINIS.

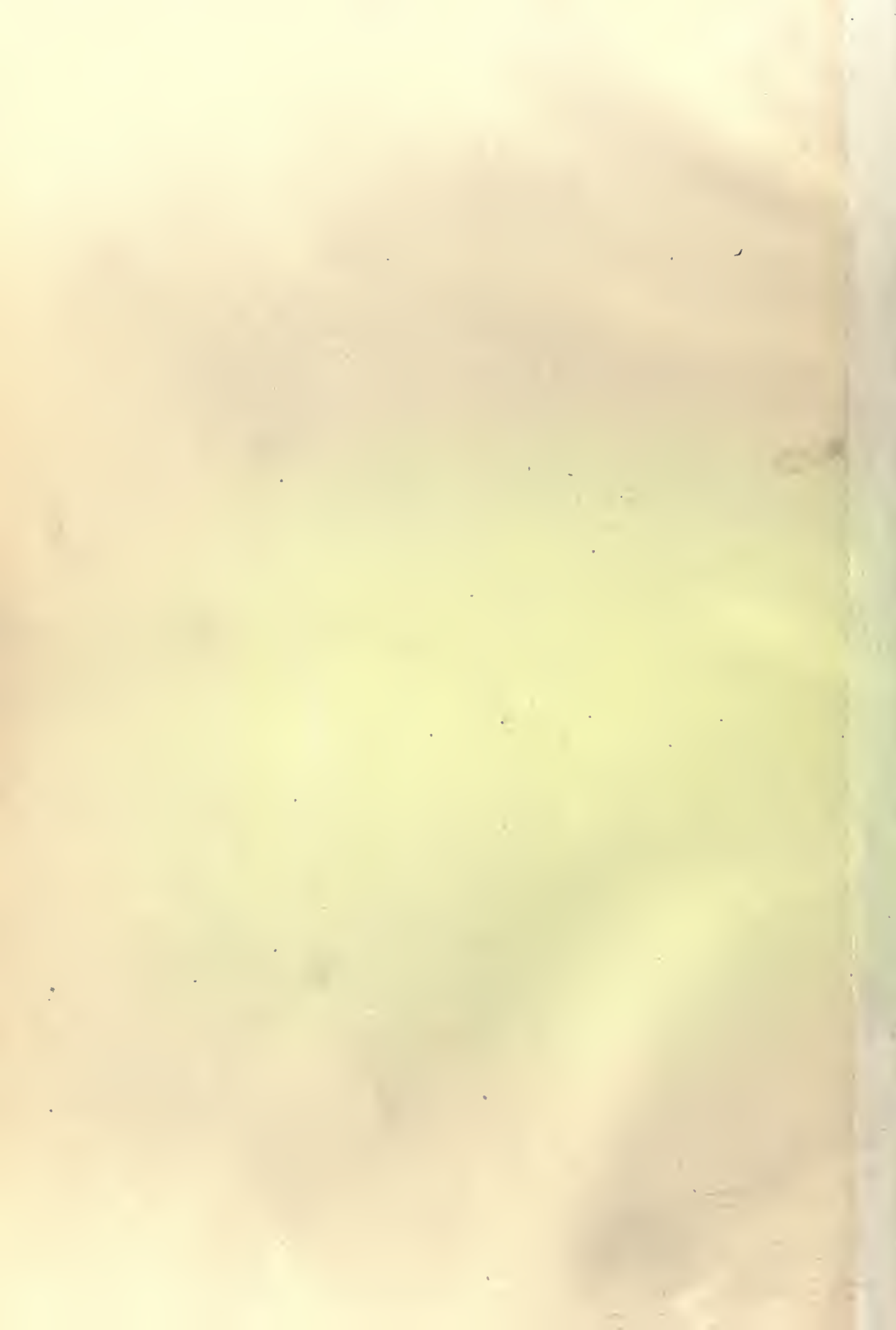
CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.











PR  
2888  
L6  
ser.2  
no. 11

New Shakspeare Society,  
London  
[Publications]

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

